fcore Pieces of Iron Cannon, with all their Shot and Ammunition, except 122 Barrels of Powder, with which he blew up the Fortifications of the Town and Forts, and 10,000 Dollars he found in the Place, he distributed among his own People for their Encouragement.

DURING the Admiral's Stay at Porto-Bello, he sent a Letter to the President of Panama, demanding the Release of the Factors and Servants of the South-Sea Company, who were confined at that Place ; and the Prefident of Panama fent an Officer with Mr. Humpbreys and Dr. Wright, Factors, and also with the Servants of the South-Sea Company, who were delivered to the Admiral at Porto-Bello. The Governor and Inhabitants of Porto-Bello, expressed the greatest Sense of the Humanity and Generofity they where treated with by the Admiral. The Admiral failed with his Squadron, on the 25th of February, to Caribugena, which he bombarded and afterwards failed to Porto-Bello, where he arrived on the 14th of March, and from thence vifited

Fort Chagre taken.

288

SPAIN.

For: Chagre, which he cannonaded and obliged to furrender on the 24th: Here he found the Cuftom-House full of Goods intended for loading the Gallcons, viz. Cacao-Nuts, Guiaquil Bark, Spaniflo Wool, &c. which the Admiral ordered to be brought on Board his Squadron, and then fet Fire to the Cuftom-House; he also embarked the Brafs Cannon he found here, and then blowed up the Fortifications. The Booty taken here was valued at 70,000% with which he returned to Jamaica the Beginning of April. Here the Admiral received Advice, that the Spanish Squadron was failed from Cadiz, and supposed to be defigned for the West-Indies, whereupon he cruized to Windward, in Hopes of meeting them; but not being able to get any Intelligence of the Spani/b Squadron, he returned to Jamaica, where some of his Cruiters brought in a large Dutch Veffel, hired to bring over the new Viceroy of Mexico ; but the Vicercy escaped in a Sloop, leaving behind him his Crown, Scep-The Spaniard, ter, and other Regalia, with his Jewels and Money to the Value of 100,000 l.

and French fend fliong Squadrons to the Weft-

Indies.

IN the mean Time, the Spanish Squadrons from Cadiz and Ferrol, contisting of

twelve Ships of the Line arrived at Porto- SPAIN. Rico in the Beginning of October, and about the fame Time, two French Squadrons, confisting of thirty Men of War from Brest and Toulon, arrived at Martinico, and made great Preparations for fome important Expedition, generally supposed to be the Invation of Jamaica; but meeting with a violent Storm between Martinico and Hispaniola, they put into Port-Lewis in a shattered Condition; and the Spanish Squadron failed from Porto-Rico to Carthagena, where they arrived the 28th of October. Admiral Vernon having received no Advice of the Arrival either of the Spanish or French Squadrons in the West-Indies, cruifed off the Coast of Hifpaniola, and on the 19th of October was joined by eight Sail of Transports, convoyed by the Welf Man of War from North-America, which he brought with him to Port-Royal, where he received Intelligence of the Arrival of the French and Spanish Fleets, and thereupon remained shut up in that Harbour, expecting a Visit from the Enemy; but they contented themselves with sending Rein-forcements to the Havanna, Carthagena, and other Spanish Garrisons, and putting their Settlements on the Coafts in a Posture of Defence.

CHAP. VI.

VICE Admiral Haddock, in the mean Time, being stationed near the Mouth of the Streights with a ftrong Squadron, Commodore Cornwall was fent with fome Men of War to reinforce him; but there happened no Action, unless a Rencounter between three French Men of War and three of Mr. Haddock's Squadron, viz. Captain Barnet, Commander of the Dragon, Captain Balchen, Commander of the Folkftone, and an English Frigate. Captain Barnet, imagining that the three French Men of War had been Spanish Register-Ships, fent his Boat to euquire what they were : The French refusing to permit the Boat's Crew to come on Board, Barnet fired at them, and there followed a finart Engagement, in which feveral were killed on both Sides ; but the English, at length, discovering them to be French Ships, fuffered them to pursue their Voyage.

CHAP. VI.

UNIVERSAL TRAVELLER. The

SPAIN. Men of War, came out of Cadiz, and paffed the Straits in the Night-Time, Admiral Haddock lying with the British Fleet in Gibraltar Bay at that Time. The Spaniards being detained near the Straits by a contrary Wind, Admiral Haddock failed after them in Order of Battle, and in a few Days came up with them; when a French Squadron of twelve Sail appeared, and clapped in between the two Fleets with a Flag of Truce, the French Admiral declaring to Haddock, that he had taken the Spaniards under his Protection : Admiral Haddock thereupon calling a Council of War, it was agreed to fail to Port-Mahon, and leave the French and Spaniards at Liberty to execute their Orders, which it feems were to transport 15,000 Spaniards from Barcelona to Italy, without which Reinforcement, the Spaniards must have abandoned that Country: But it is generally believed that Haddock, and the reft of the Officers of the British Fleet, would never have fuffered this Embarkation to have been made, if they had not received politive Orders not to engage the French.

An Army em-Indies, 1740.

In the latter End of the Year 1739, barked at the 8000 Land-Forces were embarked on for the Weit- Transports at the Ifle of Wight, commanded by Lord Cathcart, deftined for the British American Plantations, whither they were to fail under a Convoy of twenty-four Men of War, commanded by Rear-Admiral Sir Chaloner Ogle. They fet Sail from St. Helen's on the 26th of November, 1740, and arrived at St. Dominica, one of the Caribbee Islands, on the 19th of December, where the Lord Cathcart, the General, died the next Day of the Bloody-Flux: The Fleet failing from thence, arrived at St. Christophers, the Place appointed for the general Rendezvous, on the 27th of December, where all the Men of War and Transports met, except two or three, which had been difabled in a Storm at their first fetting out, and were obliged to return to Europe to refit. The next Day, the 28th of December, the Flect failed again, and arrived at Port-Royal, in Jamaica, on the oth of January. But as they failed along Vol. II. Nº 78.

ON the 24th of November following, the West End of the Coast of Hispaniola, SPAIN the Spanish Fleet confifting of nineteen they faw four large Ships in the Offing, whereupon the Signal was made for fix English Men of War, of which the Lord Aubrey Beauclerk and Lord Augustus Fitzroy commanded two, to give Chace. It was Ten at Night before the English came up with them, when the Lord Aubery, in the Prince Frederick, hailed one of the Ships in French and English, and they not answering, he ordered a Shot to be fired at them, and foon after another, which being answered with a Broadfide, the Prince Frederick returned it, and the Lord Augustus, and three other Ships coming up, they fought very warmly for an Hour and Half; when Captain Knowles came on Board Lord Aubery, and advised him to make a Signal to defift, he being fure they were French, and a Signal was made accordingly; but the French continuing their Fire, the Fight lasted Half an Hour longer, and then they parted by Confent; as foon as it was Day, the Lord Aubery being the eldest Captain, made a Signal for the reft of the Captains to come on Board him; and they determined to fend a Boat on Board the French Commodore, to know certainly who they were. The English Officer, who went on Board, finding they were French, asked the Reafon why they did not answer when they were hailed; the Commodore faid they did answer, and that he would report their Usage to the King his Master.

289

UPON the Arrival of Sir Chaloner Ogle, Rear-Admiral of the Blue, at Jamaica, Admiral Vernon took upon him the Command of the whole Fleet, confifting of thirty Men of War of the Line, .befides Frigates, Bomb-Veffels and Fire-Ships, with which he failed to Port-Lewis, in Hispaniola, on the 13th of January, defigning to have engaged the French Fleet but finding they were failed to Europe, he fet fail for Carthagena, on the Coast of Terra Firma, where he arrived the 4th of March, his whole Fleet with the Transports, then confifting of 124 Sail. The Forces landed with very little Opposition, but it was not possible to enter the Harbour of Carthagena without first making themselves Masters of the Castle of Boca-Chica, that 4 D

commanded

CHAP. VI

200 commanded the narrow Strait, by which up to the Mouths of their Pieces, and SPAIN. SPAIN. the Harbour is entered: On the 23d of ftormed their Intrenchments, in which the March, therefore, Commodore Leftock, in English fuffered extremely, and a Deferter, who had undertaken to conduct our Forces, the Boyne, with the Prince Frederick, HamptonCourt, Suffolk, and Tilbury, were having the Misfortune to be fulpected by The Attack of commanded to attack the Caftle of Bocathose in the Van, his Advice was entirely B ca-Chica at Chica with their Ships, but the Prince difregarded; for he proposed the Attack the Entrance of Carthagena Frederick and Hampton-Court, being too should be made in the flanking Quarter, Harbour. much exposed to the Enemy's Shot, were whereas our Forces unhappily made their called off; and in this Station that brave Push in the Front of all, and were flanked Officer, the Lord Aubery Beauclerk, was by the Enemy on both Sides, as they adkilled. A tolerable Breach, however, bevanced to the Intrenchments, and great was ing now made in the Castle, Preparations their Lofs before they got up to them: But the Bravery of the English Troops furpasses were making to attack it both by Sea and Land, when, to their great Surprize, they all Belief; they leaped into the Lines found it abandoned by the Enemy, whom among the Thickest of the Enemy, and put they perceived fetting Fire to their Ships them to Flight: Then the Enemy rewithin the Bomb; whereupon the Boats treated over a Draw-Bridge into the Fort; rowed up to them, and boarded the Adfrom whence the Shot was poured down miral Don Blas's own Ship, and the upon the English without ceasing : Where-Galicia, and cut the Bomb to make all upon they advanced to the Walls of the clear for the next Day. On the 26th, the Fort, in Hopes of finding an Opportunity Admiral with the Burford and Orford, got of fcaling them; but they were, at length, into the Harbour with a great Deal of Diffiall penned up together, at the End of the culty, the Enemy having funk feveral Ships Lines, and could neither advance or retreat; at the Entrance, and the next Day the reft nor could they meet with their Scalingof the Fleet entered the Harbour. Ladders, fo that they remained as Butts for GENERAL Wentworth, on the 5th of the Spaniards who fired on them from April, landed with 1500 Men, and enevery Quarter, while the English had no camped about a Mile from Fort St. Laza-Way to annoy their Enemies, fo that great rus, and that Day and the next, the Re-Numbers were facrificed before the Remainder of the Forces, making in all treat was beat; and then they could only 4000 Men, were landed, but they were retreat by the Way they came ; and it was obliged to remain three Nights upon their a confiderable Time before they got out of Arms, without Tents or Tools, which the Reach of the Enemy's Fire. could not be landed with them. The

THE Americans finding they were The English knocked down, and had no Arms to de- Fort Lazarus. fend themfelves, threw down the Ladders, and retired to their Camp: There were only three scaling-Ladders brought to the Trenches, upon which a Serjeant and ten Grenadiers mounted the Walls of the Fort; but not being supported, they were all cut in Pieces, except the Serjeant, who faved himfelf by jumping down again. After the Retreat, a Flag of Truce was fent into the Town to propose an Exchange of Prifoners, which was agreed to, with Permiffion to bury the Dead. The Land-Forces employed in this Expedition were as follows:

Troops growing fickly, and the Rains ex-

pected, it was refolved in a Council of War

to attack Fort Lazarus without crecting a

Battery': And on the Ninth of April, about

Four in the Morning, a Body of Men,

confilling of 500 Grenadiers, fupported by

1000 European Marines, and Jamaican

Soldiers, marched towards the Enemy's

Lines before the Fort, and were followed

of Americans, loaded with Wool-Packs,

Scaling-Ladders, and Hand-Grenades: The

Enemy, who had entrenched themfelves

under the Walls of the Fort, fired upon

them with great Fury, which was returned

by the Grenadiers, who pushed forwards

IN.	The British Forces employed in the A Carthagena.	lttack of
	SIX Regiments of Marines confifting of ten Companies each, 100 in every Company, befides Officers	6930
	Four other Regiments, to wit, Wentworth's, Harrison's, Bland's and Cavendist's, 815 Men in each Regiment	3260
	Raised in America	4300
	Taken out of Dalziel's Regiment	300
	Independent Companies	200
	Negro Pioneers from 'Jamaica	- 500
	Landmen	15.490
	Sailors on board the Fleet	18,630
	Total	34,120

CHAP. VI.

SPA

OF the Land-Forces, feventeen Officers were killed before Carthagena, and feventyfeven Officers died of Fevers or Fluxes in that Camp, though they were not a Fortnight on Shore.

On the 16th of April, the Boats of the Men of War were ordered to bring off the Land-Forces, and on the 17th they were all embarked; the Works of the Castillo Grande, Boca-Chica Cafile, and the reft of the Fortifications being blown up, and the Guns spoiled and rendered useles, the Admiral fet Sail for Jamaica on the 6th of Spaniards re- May. In this Expedition the English burnt or destroyed fix large Men of War, and fix Galleons, with all the reft of the Shiping in the Harbour of Carthagena, and the Fleet returned to Port-Royal on the 19th of May; where died that brave Commander, the Lord Augustus Fitzroy, Captain of the Orford.

> THE Fleet remaining in Port-Royal Harbour till the 1st of July, in order to refit, and prepare for another Expedition, fet Sail from thence, and arrived on the 18th at Waltenham Harbour, on the South Side of the Ifland of Cuba, being one of the fineft Harbours in the West-Indies, lecure from Hurricanes, and capable of containing any Number of Ships, to which the Admiral which not being thought tenable, Mr. Ogle-

in Honour of his Royal Highness the Duke. SPAIN. The Troops were landed here, confifting of 2500 Men, and 1000 Negroes, on the 25th Inftant; several Detachments were made to reconnoitre the Country, which repulled the Advanced Guards of the Spaniards, and brought in Plenty of Provisions.

THE Camp was about twenty-three Leagues to the Eastward of St. Jago de Cuba, advantageoufly fituated, and provided with a very fine Fresh-Water River, navigable for feveral Leagues; the Country abounding with Cattle, Provisions and Fruit. Another Gentleman, who was in this Expedition, relates, that this Harbour is of fo eafy an Accefs, that they could go in or fail out of it with the Land or Sea Breezes; and that within two Days, with the common Sea Breezes, they could fail to any Port in Hispaniola (which Voyage could not be performed fome Times from Jamaica in three Weeks) fo that in Cafe of a French War, they could eafily vifit the French Colonies in that Island. The Defign of landing on the Island of Cuba feems to have been to lay Siege to the City of St. Jago; but that City being at a great Distance, and the Country full of Defiles, the General, after he had taken a View of the Country, in Perfon, apprehended fuch an Attempt impracticable by Land without a Re-inforcement of Troops; the Admiral also having viewed the Mouth of the Harbour of St. Jago, found it impossible to approach it by Sea; whereupon it was agreed to re-embark the Troops, and the General failed with them on the 28th of November to Port-Royal, being followed on the Sixth of December by the Admiral and the whole Fleet.

MR. Oglethorpe, Governor of Georgia, having made an Attempt to furprize Fort St. Augustine, the Spaniards returned his Visit, and invaded Georgia, having affem-Georgia inbled a Fleet of between thirty and forty spaniards, Veffels at the Havanna, on which they who are reembarked 4000 Land-Forces; they arrived pulfed. in Jekyl Sound, in the Mouth of the River Alatamaha, on the 5th of July, 1742, and landed 2000 Men at Fort St. Simon s, gave the Name of Cumberland Harbour, thorpe abandoned it, and retired to the Town

The Forces land on the Island of Cumoft of them perilhed.

Damages the

ceived.

CHAP. VI.

SPAIN. feated by Mr. Oglethorpe, and compelled to re-embark their Troops, having first demolished theFort of St. Simon's. Frederica is a Town fituate in the Middle of the Island of St. Simon's, near the Mouth of the River Alatamaba : The South End of the Island lies twenty Leagues North of St. Augustine, where flood St. Simon's Fort. The Southern Limits of Georgia are within a League of St. John's River, and five Leagues from St. Augustine's. The Town of Savannab is fituate near the Mouth of the River of that Name, fixty Miles North of Frederica.

AnAttempt to fix a Colon on the Mol-

THE Governor of Jamaica, Edward Trelawney, Efq; having about this Time queto Shore. formed a Defign of fixing a Colony among the Molqueto-Indians, about 120 Leagues to the Eastward of Porto-Bello, gave Lieu tenant Hudson a Commission to command the whole Mosqueto Shore. These Mosquero Indians inhabit part of the Country denominated Honduras and Nicaragua, and have never submitted to the Spaniards, but continue in a State of War with them to this Day. Lieutenant Hudson, on his Arrival among these Indians, found them preparing for an Expedition against the Spaniards, and they offered to make him their Captain; embarking, therefore, with them in their Periagues, he intercepted 8000 Pieces of Eight, a Party of Spaniards were carrying crofs the Country, and took all the Party Prifoners except one, who made his Escape, or he had taken 1,000,000 more. In his Return from this Expedition, he took 50,000 Pounds of Cacao or Chocolate-Nut; after which he returned to 7amaica, acquainting the Governor that the Molqueto Coaft would be a very advantageous Situation for a British Colony, efpecially near the Mouth of Carpenter's River.

Raitan Island fortified by the English.

10000

the West-Indies, Admiral Vernon detached fome Ships to take Possefion of the uninhabited Island of Ruatan or Rattan, at the Entrance of the Bay of Honduras :

Town of Frederica, towards which Place and Shoals that lie about it; and two Forts SPAIN. a Body of Spaniards advancing, were de- were ordered to be built at the Mouth of the Harbour, which were afterwards erected, and would have contributed much to the Security of the British Logwood Trade; but this Island was unaccountably abandoned about the Time of the Treaty of Aix-la-Chapelle, even before it was demanded.

> NEITHER did the British Fleet think fit to reinforce the Molqueto Indians, our Allies, or fupport Mr. Oglethorpe in reducing St. Augustine, which would have made us Masters of the entire Coast of Florida; but our Troops were fuffered to lie rotting on the Coaft of Cuba without Action, and of 8000 English Land Forces that embarked for America in this Expedition, not 1000 of them ever returned ; and fome fay not 500 of them were living, when the Fleet arrived in England, which was in January, 1742-3. The Reafon of which unhappy Conduct is usually afcribed to the Differences that fubfifted between the Admiral and General.

WE were unfortunate alfo in another The English Expedition against la Guara, a Port-Town la Guara. on the Caracca Coast of Terra Firma. This Commodore Knowles attacked with the Squadron under his Command; but his Ships were miferably shattered, and 1200 Soldiers and Sailors whom he landed near the Town, fhamefully defeated. Porto-Cavallo, also, on the fame Coast, was attacked by the Commodore fome few Days after with no better Success.

To return to Europe: The Toulon Squadron having protected the Spanish Fleet from being attacked by Admiral Haddock, as related already, and thereby enabled them to continue their Voyage to Italy, and convoy the Troops and Ammunition thither, for invading the Austrian Dominions in the Milanefe, that important Service being effected, the Spanifb WHILE the British Fleet remained in Fleet retired to Toulon, where it continued under the Protection of the French. Commodore Leflock was thereupon fent Mr. Leflock from England, with ten Men of War fucceeds Adto re-inforce Vice-Admiral Haddock, and dock in the Command of This Island is thirty Miles long, and fif- he joined the Vice-Admiral on the First the Fleet. teen bread ; naturally ftrong by the Rocks of February, 1742-3, at Port-Mahon : But before

SPAIN. before the British Fleet was ready to fail from thence, the Vice-Admiral fell fick, (fuppofed to proceed from his Chagrin at the Restrictions contained in his Orders.) He committed the Charge of the Fleet, therefore, to Commodore Leftock, and returned to England.

CHAP. VI.

The Fleet

thews.

commanded by Mr. Mat-

ON the 12th of April, 1743, Commodore Leflock fet fail from Port-Mahon with a Squadron of twenty-eight Men of War, and arriving before Toulon, he found that the United Fleets were still superior in Force to the Squadron he commanded of which the British Ministry being informed, they fent Thomas Matthews, Efq; with four Men of War to join the Fleet before Toulon, and take upon him the Command of it. Mr. Matthews being at the fame Time made Vice-Admiral of the Red, and Commodore Leftock Rear-Admiral of the White: The Vice-Admiral alfo was invefted with the Character of Ambaffador Extraordinary, and Plenipotentiary to the King of Sardinia, and the Princes and States of Italy. He joined Mr. Leftock at the Port of Villa Franca, on the Coaft of Genoa, fituate about three Miles East of Nice, and being afterwards joined by another Squadron commanded by Rear-Admiral Rowley, was now judged fuperior to the united Fleets of France and Spain. The Body of the British Fleet, therefore, was stationed at the Island of Hieres, opposite to Toulon, to prevent the Spaniards flipping out of that Port. and the reft were diftributed fo as to intercept the Embarkations the Spaniards were making from Spain to Italy. Commodore Martin, was detached, about the fame Time, with a Squadron to the Bay of Naples, where he compelled the King of the Two

The King of the Two Sici-Sicilies to withdraw the Forces he had lies c mpelled fent to join the Spaniards in the North of to withdraw his Forces. Italy.

VICE-ADMIRAL Matthews having fettled his Cruifers in their proper Stations on the Coast of Italy, arrived at Hieres Bay, which he had appointed for the general Rendezvous of the Fleet, in the Beginning of January, 1743-4, having a

Vol. II. Nº 78.

specify and the

Admiral of the Blue, Mr. Leflock to the SPAIN. Post of Vice-Admiral of the Blue, and Mr. Rowley, to that of Rear-Admiral of the White.

ADMIRAL Matthews fending his Cruifers from Time to Time to reconnoitre the two Fleets in the Harbour of Toulon, received Advice on the First of February, that they were almost ready to put to Sea, and on the 9th they came out of the Harbour into the Road. The British Admiral thereupon made the Signal to weigh, and got all the Fleet under Sail, expecting the United Fleet would have advanced towards him; but as they did not, he left fome Cruifers to obferve their Motions, and anchored at Night in the Bay of Hieres. Next Morning Admiral Matthews weighed again, and made a Signal for the Line of Battle that Day and the next; but it being evident that the French had no Intention to engage, and their Ships being much better Sailors, he made a Signal to chafe them, and himself attacked the Spanish Admiral without losing Time in forming a regular Line; but Vice-Admiral Leflock pretending he did not fee the Signal for engaging, was pleafed to remain looking on at a Distance, as well as fome other Com-

manders, and fuffered both Fleets to escape. The French The Admiral in the Namure, and Captain Fleets make make Cornwall in the Marlborough, and fome their Escape. other Captains, indeed, were closely engaged with the Spaniards, and fought very bravely; but not being supported by the reft of the Fleet, only one of the Spanish Men of War was disabled, and their Admiral terribly shattered. The brave Captain Cornwall was killed, and Admiral Matthews in great Danger of being loft. Both Admiral Matthews and Leflock were afterwards tried for Misconduct ; but Mr. Leftock having most Friends, was acquitted, and Admiral Matthews cashiered. It seems to have been the Opinion of the whole Kingdom, that the Differences between these two Commanders contributed more to our ill Succefs than any Thing; and we loft fuch an Opportunity of ruining the Naval Power little before been advanced to the Rank of of France and Spain, as will fcarce ever The read B and the second of the second present

TRAVELLER. The UNIVERSAL

CHAP. VI.

294 SPAIN.

> the Bravery of either of the Admirals need be arraigned; but it is poffible they might have different Orders, and different Views. Their Superiors dreaded nothing more than a War with France : And as fome Phanaticks hold, that there are different Wills in the Deity, namely, a Secret, and a Revealed Will; fo here, to pleafe the People, it feemed neceflary to make a Shew of War; and it might be as necessary on the other Hand, to direct the Creatures they could truft with the Secret, to avoid it. One of the Commanders was fenfible his remaining at a Distance from the Fight was his beft Way of making his Court to his Masters, while the other, who was not in the Secret, confidered chiefly the Interest of his Country, and could not imagine his Vice-Admiral would dare to remain an idle Spectator, when he faw his Admiral engaged with two powerful Fleets of the Enemy, and the Fate of his Country depended fo much on his Behaviour that Dav.

Notwithstanding the French and Spaniards escaped from Toulon fo much better than they could have expected, yet the little Opposition they met with, feemed

by France.

War declared to enrage them to that Degree, that France immediately after declared War against Great-Britain. The French expected, that whenever they should declare they had taken the Spanish Fleet under their Protection, our Admirals should not dare to touch them. This they had once experienced, when the unfortunate Admiral Haddock was advancing against them, and would infallibly have done his Duty, if his Hands had not been tied, as was the Opinion of all his Captains, when he fummoned them to a Council of War, to give their Opinion on that Head : And the Reafon, probably, Admiral Matthews did not fummon Leflock to a Council of War before the Engagement, was, that he knew the Vice-Admiral and all the Captains he could influence, would have declared against fighting the French.

Admiral Bal-

IN October, 1744, the Grand Fleet Victory loft. commanded by Admiral Balchen, meeting with a violent Storm at the Entrance of

present itself again. Neither the Skill or the British Channel, the Admiral, on SPAIN. Board the Victory, is supposed to have struck upon the Rocks called the Cafkets, near the Island of Jersey on the Coast of Normandy, and every Soul perifhed. There were on Board her, befides the Admiral and Captain Falkener, 1100 Sailors, among whom were fifty Gentlemen Volunteers. The Victory carried 110 Brafs Guns, and was the largest and most beautiful Ship in the British Navy, but far from being the ftrongest: There were great Defects in the Fabrick, in the Opinion of fome of our Builders.

> In the Mediterranean, Admiral Matthews on the Eighth of September, 1744, refigned the Command of the Fleet to Vice-Admiral Rowley, who continued to follow the Plan his Predecessor had laid down in fecuring the Coast of Italy, preventing future Embarkations from Spain thither, and protecting the British Commere on that Side : The reft of our Admirals feemed very intent on intercepting the Spanifb Galleons which were coming Home under the Convoy of Admiral de Torres: But notwithstanding all their Vigilance, the Galleons arrived at Corunna in Gallicia, on the 29th of December, with their Treasure, computed to amount to 15,000,000 of Pieces of Eight (a Piece of Eight, or Piaftre, being of the Value of four Shillings and Sixpence) having not met with a fingle British Ship in the Voyage, as they took an unufual Courfe, and inftead of failing to Cadiz, the usual Port, put into Corunna in the North of Spain. This Treasure was a great Support to the French, who had a confiderable Share in it, as well as to the Spaniards, and enabled them to carry on the feveral Branches of the War in Italy, Germany, and the Netherlands. In the mean Time the Cruifers and Privateers on both Sides made numerous Prizes both in Europe and the East and West-Indies; and though the British Navy had no Enemy that durst face them in a Body, they received confiderable Loffes by Hurricanes Hurricane at amaica. and tempestuous Weather : Besides the Victory, and fome other Men of War loft in Europe, eight Men of War, and near 100 Merchantmen in the Harbour of Port-Royal

CHAP. VI.

The French take Canfo,

Country were destroyed; many People, Inclination of the principal Inhabitants. both Whites and Blacks, were drowned, with numerous Herds of Cattle.

THE most remarkable Events in America in the Years 1744, and 1745, were the Attempts of the French to reduce Nova-Scotia, and the Invafion of Cape-Breton by the People of New-England.

THE French having attacked Canfo, a Britif Fort in Nova-Scotia, separated from Cape-Breton only by a narrow Channel two or three Leagues wide, foon made themfelves Masters of the Fort, which they demolished, and afterwards marched to invest Annapolis, and would, probably, have reduced that Fortrefs, if fome Companies of New-England Volunteers had not marched to their Affistance and prevented it. And though the French were difappointed in this Attempt, they only waited for a Re-inforcement of Troops from France, to make themfelves Masters of this and of all Nova-Scotia, which was reftored to Great-Britain by the Peace of Utrecht, in 1713.

THE New-England Colonies being apprized of this, and forefeeing, if the French fhould carry their Point, both their Trafick and Fisheries would be rendered very precarious, if not entirely loft; without waiting for the Concurrence of Old-England, their Mother-Country, therefore, they determined to attack Louisbourg in Cape-Breton.

OF which Expedition I shall give a thort Abstract from Mr. Rolt. That Author relates, that William Vaughan, Efg; a Gentleman of confiderable Rank and Fortune in New-England, formed a Defign of invading Cape-Breton, which he communicated to William Shirley, Efg; Governor of the Maffacbuset Colony, the principal Division of New-England; who laid it before the General Court of that Province, then affembled at Boston : When the Affair was first debated, the Difficultics feemed fo numerous, and the Expence Commander in Chief of the Land-Forces, fc great, that the Affembly faw no Probability of fucceeding in this important En- Courage and Integrity.

SPAIN Royal in Jamaica, were destroyed. The terprize, without a powerful Affistance SPAIN. People of Port-Royal expected every Mo- from England. This did not, however, New England ment to be swallowed up; several Plan- discourage the Projectors; Mr. Vaughan invalion of tations, Houses and Sugar-Works in the and his Friends proceeded to found the Cape.Breton.

and found a Majority of them ready to embark in the Defign : They examined leveral Prisoners returned from Cape-Breton, who gave them the most fanguine Expectations of the Facility of reducing the Place by an early Surprize. They had received Information, that the Store-Ships from France had been driven off to Martinico; and they were fully fenfible, that the vaft Plenty of Provisions, which the last Summer had to bountifully beflowed on the Britifly Colonies, would be fufficient to fupply them with all Neceffaries for the Invation. Mr. Vaughan, therefore, made further Representations to the Affembly, conjuring them to embrace this feafonable Opportunity; and, at length, prevailed on the Affembly to reconfider his Plan: And a final Refolution, in Favour of the Enterprize, was taken on the 25th of January, though it was then only carried by the Majority of a fingle Voice. Through the Solicitations of Governor Shirley, the brave and active Commodore Warren, a great Friend to the Northern Colonies, came with three Men of War from Antigua to Boston, to contribute to the Success of the Expedition. The General Affembly at Boston granted 27,000%. Stirling to be railed by Way of Lottery for this Service; the first Instance of any Thing of the Kind, erected by Authority in America: The Secrecy in the Confultations, with the extraordinary Management, and Difpatch, in providing the Levies and Preparations, both for the Army and the Navy, met with fuch little Impediment, that the Troops were affembled, and the Fleet ready to fail, while the reft of the World had fcarce any Intelligence of it: And as foon as the Project was ripe for Execution, William Pepperel, of Piscataway, Efq; was, by unanimous Confent, appointed to conduct it in the Quality of as a Gentleman of extraordinary Influence,

CHAY VI

of New-England, confifting of those of funk thirty Sail, and prevented any Supplies the Maffachufet's-Bay, New-Hampfbire, Connecticut, and Rhode-Island, fo chearfully concurred in feafonably expediting the Profecution of the Enterprize, that an Army of 3850 volunteer Soldiers, principally substantial Persons, and Men of beneficial Occupations, were affembled at Boston; with eighty-five Transports, and eight Privateers of twenty Guns, and 100 Men each, besides ten Snows, Brigantines, and Sloops of Force, for their Convoy to Canfo, in Nova-Scotia, where they were to wait the Arrival of Commodore Warren. This brave, determined, though undisciplined Band of Soldiers, embarked from Boston, on the 20th of March.

THE whole Fleet arrived at Canfo, on the Second of April, after a turbulent Paffage, with the Lofs of only one Soldier, and three Seamen : Here they waited till the 25th of April, for the Arrival of Commodore Warren, who then appeared with the Superb of fixty Guns, and the Launcefton and Eltham, of forty Guns each ; and the Commodore was immediately after joined by the Mermaid of forty Guns.

THE New-England Army remained at Canfo till the 30th of April, when they embarked and fet Sail for Louisbourgh, before which City they fat down on the First of May, and were fo fortunate to make themfelves Masters of a great Battery of the Enemy's Cannon and Mortars, with which they battered the Works that defended the Place without ceasing. But I shall referve the Particulars of this Siege, till I come to treat of the British Northern Colonies, and only observe, that the Garrison hung out a white Flag on the 15th of June, and confented to furrender, on Bay of St. Lawrence, and confequently Condition of being transported to France at the Charge of the Befiegers, and the the Capital of the French Canada, the New-England Gentlemen took Possession Ministry in Old-England caused a Squaof the Place on the 17th. Thus was dron of Men of War to be equipped Cape-Breton recovered from the French, af- with Land - Forces on Board, in orter a Siege of forty feven Days.

Success of the Britith Cruifers this Year on the Seas of Ame-FICE.

4

Louifbourg furrenden.

296

SFAIN.

this Year at the Caribbee Islands, fell in People from North-America, whereby we with a Squadron of feven French Men of might have monopolized the rich Fur

THE Inhabitants of the feveral Colonies | Convoy; of which he took, burnt, or SPAIN. being brought to that Ifland, of which they were in fuch Want, that fome Thousands of the Natives perished by Famine : A great many other rich Captures alfo were this Year made by the Britifly Cruifers and Privateers, both in the European and American Seas. The Rofe Man of War, particularly, Captain Frankland Commander, took a French Ship, called the Conception bound from Cartbagena to the Havanna, loaden with Gold, Silver, Precious Stones, and other rich Merchandize, valued at 200,000/. and carried her into Charles-Town in South-Carolina : Two Bristol Privateers, alfo, took two Spanisto Ships near the Island of Azores, returning to Europe with Treasure, amounting to the Value of 700,000/. which they brought into Briftol, and it was conducted in twentyfive Waggons to London by the Sailors : Each private Seaman's Share amounting to 850l. A third Ship that was in Company of the other two, escaped to Cape-Breton, imagining the French were still in Poffession of that Island, where she was taken by the Sutherland and Chefter Men of War; her Cargo amounting to 460,000l. which was convoyed to Port mouth by four Men of War: Two French East-India Men also made the same Mistake as the former had done, fell into the Mouths of their Enemies, and were taken by the Princess Mary and Canterbury Men of War, and brought into Lowisbourgh; one of these Prizes being valued at 200,000/. and the other at 140,000/.

THE New-England People having been fo fortunate to reduce the Ifland of Cape-Breton, which lies at the Entrance of the commands the Navigation to Quebeck, der to invade the French Settlements in COMMODORE Townshend being stationed Canada, and extirpate that encroaching War, and 200 Merchant-Ships under their Trade, as well as the Fisheries in that Part

CHAP. VI.

UNIVERSAL TRAVELLER. The

SPAIN. Part of the World, which is the great General feemed to understand what they Nurfery of the French Seamen. The New-England People readily came into nothing to the Purpofe; but after they this Scheme, and railed 10,000 Men to attack Quebeck by Land : There was all the Reason in the World to hope for Succefs in this Expedition, which would have given us the entire Empire of North-America.

The Expedition to Bretany.

This very promifing Expedition was however dropped on a fudden, and the Forces railed for making Conquests in America, were afterwards fent to invade the Province of Bretany in France : But as the first Project against French Canada was no Secret to the French, to prevent our attempting the fame Thing again, they fitted out a Fleet attended with a Body of Land-Forces, under the Command of the Duke D'Anville, for the Recovery of Cape-Breton, and to make a Conquest of Nova-Scotia; but a Storm arofe, difperfed the French Fleet, and it was with great Difficulty that the Duke D'Anville got into ChebuEto Harbour in Nova-Scotia, with only five Men of War, and as many Transports, where the Duke died on the 26th of September. The Command devolving on Vice-Admiral Tournel, who calling a Council of War, it was debated what Meafures should be taken : The Vice-Admiral was fo provoked with the Opposition he met with, that he threw himfelf on his Sword and died, though others relate, he was killed in a Duel. After which Monsieur de la Jonquere took upon him the Command; but a great Mortality happening among the French by the Small-Pox, and their Friends the Canadian Indians who had joined them, thereupon deferting them, those that were left alive returned to France without effecting any thing.

IN the mean Time, the Fleet that had been affembled for the Reduction of French Canada, with Land-Forces on Board, was ordered to make a Defcent late War in the East-Indies, or by Land in upon Bretany; the Fleet being commanded by Admiral Leslock, and the Land-Forces by General Sinclair, but fuch the respective Countries, as well as the Artian ill-concerted Expedition, furely, never cles of Peace, concluded at Aix-la-Chapelle, was undertaken ; neither the Admiral or in 1748: I shall only therefore observe here, Vol. II. Nº LXXIX.

were about, or they were determined to do had plundered and burnt fonce few Villages near Port-Lewis and Port-L'Orient, they returned to England, and were generally laughed at for their unaccountable Conduct; though the Nation had no great Reafon to laugh, this Attempt having been the Occasion of deferting the Invation of Canada, and putting us to a waft Expence.

Some British Commanders in the West-Indies behaved to very ill this Year, that the Enemies Cruifers and Privateers met with amazing Succefs, taking great Numbers of English Prizes, whilst the Men of War that were stationed for their Protection were ranging about to enrich themfelves : But the following Year, 1747, made ample Amends for the Miscarriages of the last; for the Admirals Anfon and Warren, falling in with a French Fleet. confifting of thirty-eight Ships, Men of War and Merchantmen, near Cape Finifterre, on the Third of May, took fix French Men of War, viz. one of fixtyfix Guns, one of feventy-four, one of fifty-fix, two of fifty-two, and one of forty-four Guns, besides four East-India Men, fitted out as Men of War. Admiral Hawke about twenty Leagues West of the fame Cape, on the 7th of October following, took eight French Men of War, viz. one of eighty Guns, three of feventy-four, one of feventy, two of fixty-four, and one of fifty Guns, belides which were five other French Men of War taken at different Times, in all seventeen Men of War and eighty Privateers taken by the English this Year, with a Multitude of rich Prizes : and had the War. continued two Years longer, the Royal Navy of France, as well as their Foreign Trafick, would infallibly have been ruined.

As to the Conduct and fuccess of the Germany, Italy, and the Netherlands, these have been treated of already in the Hiftory of

4 F

that

297

SPAIN.

TRAVELLER. The UNIVERSAL

CHAP. VI

Occasion of the War were never mentioned in the Treaty of Peace; but the Spaniards continue to fearch and plunder the Britifh Merchant-Ships in the American Seas, and feize the Logwood cut by us in the Bay of Honduras, as they used to do: Nor are the Limits ever likely to be fettled either on the Continents, or Islands of America, between Great-Britain and Spain, or between Great-Britain and France. This must be determined by another War, stile; has a Revenue of 300,000 Ducats for neither of those Powers seem inclined per Annum, amounting to 100,000 Pounds to do us Justice in these Particulars; and it is prefumed that Great-Britain will never tamely relinquish her Right, either to her Universities, of which the chief are, Sala-Colonies or Foreign Trafick, and fuffer the French to monopolize North-America, by comprehending the British Settlements, as they have already done in their Maps of what they call New France, one of which now lies before me.

RELIGION.

THE Spaniards are zealous Papifts, and their Superstition fupported by the Terrors of the Inquisition, the most barbarous Court that ever was erected ; but there are no where more Ecclefiastical Preferments, or better endowed : As they punish those they call Hereticks with the greatest Cruelty, they reward those that implicitly believe and propagate the numerous Abfurdities they teach, with the Treasures of the Church.

ARCHBISHOPRICKS, BISHOPRICKS, CON-VENTS, Sc.

THERE are eight Archbishopricks in Spain, viz. 1. TOLEDO; comprehending the Bishopricks of Corduba, Segovia, Carthagena, Siguenza, Osma, Cuenza, Jaen, and Validolid. 2. BURGOS; comprehending the Bishopricks of Pampeluna, Calabora with Calzada, and Palentia. 3. COMPO-STELLA; comprehending the Bishopricks of Salamanca, Avila, Placentia, Lugos, Zamora, Orenza, Astorga, Tuy, Badajos, Mondonedo, Coria, Cividad Rodrigo, Leon, and Oviedo: 4. GRANADA; comprehending the Bishopricks of Almeria, and Malaga. 5. SEVILLE; comprehending the

that the principal Articles which were the Bishopricks of Cadiz, Guadiz, and the SPAIN. Canary Islands. 6. SARAGOSSA; comprehending the Bishopricks of Huefca, Jaca, Taracona, Balbastro, Tervel, and Albaracin. 7. TARAGONA; comprehending the Bishopricks of Barcelona, Lerida, Girona, Vich, Urgel, Solfona, and Tortofa ; and, 8. VALENCIA; comprehending the Bishopricks of Orguel and Majorca.

> THE Archbishop of Toledo, stiled Primate of Spain, is Great Chancellor of Ca-Sterling, or more.

> UNIVERSITIES.] There are twenty-two manca, Compostella, Alcala de Henares, Valladolid, Saragossa, Palentia, Seville, Toledo, &cc.

> CONVENTS.] There are also in Spain 2141 Convents and Nunneries.

Spanish Gold Coins. f. s. d.
The Old Spanish Pistole, four?
Penny-weights, eight Grains 5° 17 4
The New Seville Pistole, four?
Penny-weights, eight Grains 30 17 4
The old Double Doubloon, feven-?
teenPenny-weights, eightGrains 3 9 4
The old Double Pistole, eight 7 14 8 Penny-weights, fixteen Grains 1 14 8
The New Seville Double Piftole, eight Penny-weights, fixteen I 14 8 Grains.
THE Half and Quarter of these in Pro-
portion.
Spanish Silver Coins. L. s. d.
The Piastre of Spain or Seville? Picces of Eight
The New Seville Piece of Eight 0 3 7
The Mexico Piece of Eight 0 4 5
The Pillar Piece of Eight 0 4 5
The Rial, or Bit 007

Kings of Castile before the Union of the feveral Kingdoms and Provinces.

Alphonfus VII.	1109
Alphonfus VIII.	1118
Sancho II	- 1157
Alphonfus IX	- 1158
Henry I	1214
Ferdinand III.	1217
and the second sec	Alphonfus

298

SPAIN.

CHAP. VI.

The UNIVERSAL TRAVELLER.

SPAIN.	Alphonfus X	1252
m	Sancho III.	1284
	Ferdinand IV	1295
	Alphonfus XI	1312
	Peter	1350
	Henry II	1369
	John I.	1379
	Henry III	1390
	John II	1407
	Henry IV	1454

Kings of Spain from the Union of all the Provinces.

- 1474. Ferdinand, Son of John, King of Arragon, and Ifabella, Queen of Castile, 1474.
- 1504. Philip, Son to the Emperor Maximilian, Archduke of Austria, and Joanna, his Wife, Queen of Spain, the only furviving Child of Ferdinand and Isabella.
- 1516. Charles V. her Son by Philip, afterwards elected Emperor of Germany.
- 1556. Philip II. Son to Charles the Vth.
- 1598. Philip III. Son to Philip II.
- 1621. Philip IV. Son to Philip III.
- 1665. Charles II. Son to Philip IV.
- 1700. Philip V. Duke of Anjoa, appointed King by the Will of Charles.
- 1746. Ferdinand, the only furviving Son of Philip V. by his first Queen, now upon the Throne.

The Present Royal Family of Spain, are: FERDINAND, the prefent King, who was born September 23, 1713, and came to the Crown on the Death of his Father Philip V. September 7, in 1746; he married Donna Maria Magdalena, Infanta of Portugal, January 19, 1729, N.S. by whom he has no Iffue. Don Philip V. his Father, having buried his first Wife, Maria Louisa, second Daughter of Victor Amadeus, late Duke of Savoy, his present Majesty's Mother, married to his fecond Wife the Princess Elizabeth Farnese, Niece and Heires to the late Duke of Parma, September 26, 1714, by whom he had Iffue, 1. DON CARLOS, King of the Two Sicilies, 2. The Infant DON PHILIP, the reigning Duke of Parma and Guastalla, who married the Princess Louisa Elizabeth, Daughter of Lewis XV. King of France (by whom he had Iffue, a Prince, named Ferdinand Louis.) 3. The Infant Don LEWIS, Cardinal of Bourbon, Archbishop of Toledo and Seville. 4. The Infanta Anna Maria Victoria, first married to the prefent French King, Lewis XV. and afterwards to Don Joseph, Prince of Brazil, and now King of Portugal; and, 5. The Infanta Maria Antonietta.

*O*O*O*O*O*O*O*O*O*O*O*O*O*O*O*O*O*

PORTUGAL.

CHAP. I.

Of the Situation, Mountains, Seas, Rivers, Air, grand Divisions, Provinces, chief Towns and Islands.

PORTUGAL

DORTUGAL, antiently a Province and South, being about 300 Miles long PORTUGAL. of Spain, is fituate between 7 and 10 and 100 broad.

Degrees of Western Longitude, and between 37 and 41 Degrees of North Latitude; bounded by Spain on the North and East, by the Atlantick Ocean on the West

THES like Spain, is encumbered with Mountains, not fo fruitful as the former, and here we fee Abundance of barren Rocks. The only Sea is the Atlantick Ocean,

299

SPAIN.

TRAVELLER. The UNIVERSAL

300

Weft and South. The chief Bays and Harbours, are those of Lisbon, St. Ubes, Oporto, and Lagos Bay. The chief Promontories or Capes, those of Cape St. Vincent, Cape Espichel, Cape Roca, or Roxent, and Cape Mondego. The chief Rivers are, 1. The Tayo. 2. The Guadiana. 3. The Minbo ; and, 4. The Douro, all rife in Spain, and run crofs Portugal into the Atlantick Ocean, and have been deferibed already. The Mondego, which rifes on the Eaftern Side of Portugal, and running Weft, falls into the Atlantick Ocean, as do also the Lima, the Vouga, and the Cada.

THE Air is thicker here than in the inland Part of Spain. It is observed of most Countries at a Distance from the Sea, that they have a purer Air, and more constant Weather than Places fituate near the Coast; but then in Maritime Countries, they have the Advantage of the Sea-Breezes, and Port-Towns. Portugal may be comprehended under three Divisions, viz. 1. The Northern Division. 2. The Middle Division; and, 3. The Southern Division, containing fix Provinces in the Whole.

I. ENTRE Minbos Douro, and Tratos Montes in the North.

2. BEIRA and Estremadura in the Middle; and,

3. ENTRE Tayo, and Guadiana, or Alentejo and Algarva on the South.

Lilbon.

THE chief Towns in Estremadura are 1. Lison, the Capital, fituate on the Ascent of an Hill, within the Mouth of the River Tayo, extending along the North Shore of the River in Form of a Crefcent, and lies about nine Miles East of the Ocean; it is about fix Miles in Length, but of an unequal Breadth, and though it forms a most delightful Prospect from the Harbour, the Streets are fo very narrow and fteep, that it does not answer a Traveller's Expectation when he comes into it. There are about 30,000 Houfes in the Town, and 200,000 Inhabitants. It is furrounded by an old Wall and Towers, and has a Caffle on a Hill, which commands the Place, but could make no great Defence in Cafe of a Siege. It is well most of the Streets lie

2

PORTUGAL. Ocean, which walkes its Shores on the like Madrid and Edinburgh, all Manner of PORTUGAL. Filth is thrown into them in the Night-Time: The Citizens Houfes are old illcontrived Buildings, with Latice-Windows; but those of the Nobility are grand Structures, built of hewn Stone, and with their Yards and Gardens belonging to them, take up a great deal of Ground, but few of them have Courts before them. There are in it, befides the Cathedral, forty Parish-Churches, and as many Monasteries of both Sexes, which make a tolerable Appearance. The finest Square in the Town is that before the Royal Palace, which forms one Side of it; another Side of it runs along the River, and is supported by a Wall, and on the oppofite Side is a Range of fine Buildings. This Place, in the Phrase of the French, is altogether charming; for here are the most elegant Buildings in Town, and here you continually fee large Fleets at Anchor in the River, befides great Numbers of Ships perpetually under Sail, either coming in or going out of the Harbour : Here they celebrate their Bull-Feafts, and here they more barbaroufly burn fuch unfortunate Protestants as fall into their Hands; the People are taught to shout and huzza at the Roasting and Torturing an innocent defenceless Man, as if fome fignal Victory were gained. Near to this is another great Square on the Bank of the River, where the principal Market of the City is held; but the largest in the Town is that called the Rucio, where the feveral Hills about it form a Kind of Amphitheatre, and it is adorned with feveral magnificent Houses of the Nobility.

CHAP.

AMONG their Buildings, that of the King's Palace is the most remarkable, which lies upon the River, and is one of the first Things that prefents itself to a Foreigner on his Arrival; it makes a splendid Appearance, and was defigned for a Square, but only one Side of it is built ; fome other Buildings have been added by different Princes, fo that it is not very regular. There is a fine Prospect, however, from it of the Port, the Ocean, and the Country, on the opposite Side of the River.

THE most magnificent of their Churches upon a Descent, and are easily washed; for, lis that of the Dominicans, in which are three Chapels,

CHAP. 1.

Pavement to the Roof. In one is the Genealogy of our Saviour in Bass-Relief, and in another that of St. Dominick; in the third is a fine Crucifix; with a Wound in the Side open ; and here the Holy Sacrament is continually exposed. This Chapel is illuminated with Wax-Tapers, and a vaft Number of Silver Lamps; and over the Portal we fee the Names of all those who have been burnt by the Inquifition. The Convent is fuitable to the Magnificence of the Church, and near it is the Palace of the Inquifition, to which the Portuguese give the Name of Santa Cafa, or the Holy House, before which there is a fine Fountain, adorned with Marble Statues, throwing out Water on every Side.

In the Church of the Augustines, called Our Lady of Grace, is a Cross of Gold, adorned with precious Stones, valued at 100,000 Crowns, which is carried in Proceffion at their grand Feitivals.

Merciful So-Cicty.

THE Merciful Society, as it is called, have also a magnificent Church, but it is much more celebrated for the Humanity and Benevolence of its Members. It is composed of Persons of the highest Rank in the Kingdom, the King and Princes of the Blood, are frequently Members of it; and he who happens to be Steward, which is effeemed a Post of great Honour, cannot spend less than 100,000 Livres the Year he ferves, if he would come off with Applause. They apply themselves to relieve all People in Diffrefs, particularly those who are ashamed to beg, Widows and Orphans, whom they protect againft their injurious Neighbours. They maintain a great Number of poor Virgins, give them Portions, and marry them as they have Opportunity; and, in thort, fays my Author, fuffer none to want, but fuch as have abandoned themfelves to Vice; they relieve Prifoners, and affift them in compounding for their Liberty: And when they are condemned to Death, they attend and comfort them in their last Moments.

of God, every Holy Thursday they shew the Tombs of several of their Kings and Holy Handkerchief used by our Saviour at Princes, being exquisite Pieces of Work-

Vol. II. Nº 79.

PORTUGAL. Chapels, thining with Gold from the his Crucifixion, which the Reader has met PORTUGAL. with in fome other Roman - Catbolick Churches, in the Courfe of this Hiftory.

> ANOTHER Church is much admired, founded by the Queen of John V. which is wainfcoted with Ebony from the Pavement to the Roof, and supported by Pillars of the fame Wood; and here that Queen was interred, as the defired.

THE Entrance of the Harbour of Lifton is hazardous without a Pilot; but on the other Hand, Ships ride fecurely when they are in it, being covered by the Hills on which the City ftands on one Side, and by the oppofite Banks, which are very high on the other. When Ships arrive they are obliged to falute the Fort of Bellem, or Betblebem, two Leagues below Lifbon; but they are prohibited to fire a Gun, when they come up as high as the Town, on any Pretence whatever. If we except London and Amsterdam, this Port has the most extensive Foreign Trafick of any in Europe, but trades with no Country more than England; we have frequently fifty or fixty Sail in this Harbour at a Time.

THE Palace of Alcantara lies a Mile Weft of Lifbon. It is a magnificent Structure, but chiefly admired for its beautiful Gardens, and the delicious Country in which it flands, the Grottos, Fountains, and Cafcades, the Brooks and Canals, the Banks whereof are covered with Flowers, Orange and Citron-Trees, which perfume the very Air, and make it a most agreeable Retirement in Summer. Bellem, or Beth- Bellem. lehem, is the Name of a Town, a Monastery, and a Fort. The Monastery was first built, and communicated its Name to the reft. King Emanuel founded it in the Beginning of the fixteenth Century, and dedicated it to the Blefied Virgin, stilling it The Birth of our Lord, in Memory whereof the Church was called Betblebem, which the Portuguele write and pronounce Bellem or Belin, Both the Cloyfter and Church are noble Piles of Building, and plainly fhew they are of Royal Foundation; the Church is lined with Jasper and the finest Marbles In the Church dedicated to the Mother from Top to Bottom, and here are the 4 G manship.

The Church and Cloyfter are | Roca, or to our Ledy of the Rock, with a manship. delightfully fituated on the Bank of a River, and over against them in the Middle of the Channel, is a great square Fort, built upon Pilee, called the Fort of Bellem, which all Ships are obliged to falute, and fnew their Bills of Discharge from the Custom-Houfe, &c. and to give an Account of themselves on their Arrival from abroad. This is not only a Garrison for Soldiers, but the upper Stories of it ferve to confine Prifoners of State.

Calcaes

Two Leagues below Belem, lies the Village of Cafcaes, on the Northern Shore, before which is a Road that Ships frequently come to an Anchor in ; but it is not very fecure Riding here, on Account of the Sands about it.

A LITTLE below Cascaes, the Tagus discharges itself into the Ocean by a very wide Opening, encumbered very much with Rocks and Sands, called the Cackopper, three Quarters of a League in Length, and half a League in Breadth, that divide the Mouth of the River into two Channels, through which all Ships enter that are bound for Lifbon, by the Affiftance of Pilots that come off from the Shore. Each of these Channels is defended by a Fort, without whole Leave no Ship can pals. The Northern Channel is the narrowest and most difficult, which is defended by Fort St. Julien, or Guaiom, built upon a Rock, and furnished with forty Pieces of Cannon, and a Garrison of 300 Men.

BEYOND Cascaes, on the Ocean, near the Mouth of the Tagus, is a Promontory or Cape, which the Antients called Promontorium Luna, and the Modern Portuguese, Cabo de Roca, which is the fame the English Mariners call the Rock of Lisbon. This Promontory is the Spur or Branch of an high Mountain, which Sailors make at a great Diftance, formerly called the Mountain of the Moon, and at

MountCintra. this Day, Mount Cintra. On the Side of Town of the fame Name, about feven Leagues from Lisbon. On the Top of

Church to which People refort, and perform a Nine Day's Devotion. Both the Church and Cloyfter, with an Inn that stands near it for the Accommodation of the Devout, are hewn out of the folid Rock. From hence there is one of the finest Prospects in the World; on one Side is the Ocean, and on a fecond, the River Tagus, and on the other two, a fine Country well planted and manured. At the Foot of the Mountain on the Promontory, are the Ruins of an antient Temple, dedicated to the Sun and Moon, on one of the Pillars whereof the following Infeription-is fill visible, viz.

Soli aeterno Lunae pro Aeternitate Imperii & Salute Imp. Cal.—Septimii Severi & Imp. Aug. Pii.

Caef. & Juliae Aug. Martis, Caef. Druhus ValeriusCaclianusViati usi Augustorum,&c.

SETUBAL, vulgarly called St. Ubes, Setubal. is a modern Town built out of the Ruins of the antient Cetobriga, which stood a little to the Westward, and it had in it a Temple dedicated to Jupiter Ammon, in the Times of Paganism, of which there are fome Remains. Setubal is fituated twenty-two Miles to the Southward of Lisbon, near the Mouth of the River Cadoan, at the Bottom of a fine Bay, which forms one of the best Harbours in the Kingdom; and on the Land-Side lies a fine Plain, abounding in Corn, Wine, and Fruits, two Leagues in Length; at the End whereof is a Mountain covered with a Forest of Pine-Trees and other Timber. At this Town they make vast Quantities of white Salt, which is transported to the northern Kingdoms of Europe and to America. The reft of the great Towns in the Province of Estremadura, are Almada, Benevento, Salvaterra, Mugen, Tomar, Pendragon, Leiria, Alcobaca, Peniche, Santaren, and Alanguer.

COIMBRA, or Conimbra, the Capital Coimbra. this Mountain, behind Cascaes, is a little of the Province of Beira, is fituate on an Eminence at the End of a fine Plain, on the North Side of the River Mondego, thirty the Mountain is a fine Monastery, the Leagues to the Northward of Liston, Monks whereof are of the Order of and fix to the Eastward of the Ocean. It St. Jerom, dedicated a Nossa Senbora da is a Bishop's See, Euffragan of Braga, and the

The Rock of

Lifbon.

302

PORTUGAL.

PORTUGAL.

the most celebrated University in Portugal; the Entrance of the Port is a good Citadel, PORTUGAL Inquisition. The City comprehends seven of brisk Trade since the English have taken Parishes, five Convents of Men, and four off fo much Portugal Wine, though the of Nuns, fixteen Colleges, a House of Wines of this Province are much smal-Mercy, (of the fame Inflitution with that ler than those that come from the more mentioned in the Defcription of Lifbon) and an Hofpital; and there are about 5000 Families in the Place. The Bridge is a fine Stone Fabrick, of twenty-nine Arches, and, indeed, confifts of two Rows of Arches, one above another, and forms a covered Way, through which People pafs, without being exposed to the Weather.

THE University was founded in the Year 1290, by King Dennis I. and removed from thence to Lifbon; but King John III. fixed the University here again in the Year 1553, and is, thereupon, regarded as its Founder. The Jesuits College is deemed the finest Edifice in the Place, and is prodigious large. The Aqueduct, which brings Water to the Town, also is admired. The Cathedral and the reft of the Churches and Monasteries are handsome Buildings, well adorned and beautified but the Streets and private Houfes have no great Elegance in them. As the Town stands on the Side of a Hill, the Streets are generally uneven; that called the Calzada, where the Jefuits College ftands, is much the faireft. There are fifty Profeffors in the Univerfity, and near 3000 Students. The Revenues are computed to be about 4000 l. per Annum. The Country about Coimbra, is extremely pleafant, and well planted with Vines and Olives.

Viana.

VIANA de Foz de Lima, in the Province of Entreminbo Douro, fo named from its lying at the Mouth of the Lima, and to diffinguish it from another Town of the fame Name in the South of Portugal, is pleafantly fituated on the Sea-Coaft, five or fix Leagues to the Westward of Braga. The Town is moderately large, and adorned with fome handfome Buildings both publick and private, and particularly two Convents of Benedictines, that make a good Appearance. The Harbour is commodious, but of difficult Entrance, copal City, known to the Romans by the which renders it the fecurer from Ene- Name of Bracara Augusta, as appears by mies, all Ships being obliged to have a Pi- the following Infeription found there, viz. lot from the Coast to carry them in. At

and here is one of the Tribunals of the regularly fortified. It is become a Place Southern Parts of the Kingdom.

> PORTO, formerly called Portucale, Porto. and at this Day, fometimes Port, a Port, is fituated on the Side of a rugged Mountain, the Foot whereof is washed by the Douro, and is about a League diftant from the Mouth of that River, which here forms a good Harbour, when the Shipping are got into it; but it is of very difficult Entrance on Account of the Rocks and Sands, which form a Bar that can only be got over at high Water, with the Affistance of a coasting Pilot. The Streets are well paved and commodious enough, only the Inequality of the Ground the Town flands upon, makes it not very pleafant walking in them. There is a fine Key runs along the Banks of the River, clofe to which the Shipping lies; fo that a Merchant may see his Vessels unloaded from his own Windows. It is computed the Natives of this Place amount to 4000 or 5000 People, befides Foreigners, that refort hither on Account of Trade. It is efteemed the fecond Town of the Province, and is honoured with a Bishop's See of great Antiquity. Here is also one of the Sovereign Councils or Courts of the Kingdom held, and an Academy for young Gentlemen to learn their Exercifes. They have also an Arsenal, Docks and Yards for building and fitting out Men of War. Though the Situation of this Place be naturally strong and inaccessible from the Sea, it has only an antique Wall, with fome ruinous Towers on the Land Side, and a little Fort with four Bastions. The most elegant Building in the Place, is a Convent of the Augustines, in which there is a beautiful Gallery of a vaft Extent. The Church belonging to it is of a round Form, and very richly adorned.

BRAGA is a very antient Archiepif-Braga.

CHAP. I.

PORTUGAL.

CHAP.I.

PORTUGAL. Ifidi Aug. Sacrum, Lucretia, fida, Sacerdos Perp. Romae & Aug. Conventus Bracar. Aug. V. D.

> IT was one of the four principal Towns of Spain, and Capital of a Government, faid to be built by the Bracares, who antiently inhabited this Country, and communicated their Name to it. When the Suevi came from Germany, and made a Conquest of Galicia and Portugal, this was the Seat of their Kingdom, for 170 Years, and the Gotbs who succeeded them, alfo made it the Capital of a Kingdom.

THIS City stands on the South Bank of the River Cavado, about five Leagues to the Eastward of the Ocean, and fixty North of Lifbon. It confifts of five Parishes, three Monasteries, and as many Nunneries, and contains about 3000 Fa-The Houses are generally old milies. Stone Buildings, have no great Elegance in them, any more than the Archbishop's Falace and the Cathedral, which are more admired for their Antiquity and Magnitude. than for their Beauty. The Archbishop is both Spiritual and Temporal Lord of the Place, for which Reason he has a Sword as well as a Crofs carried before him. His Revenue is 40,000 Ducats per Annum. and he difputes the Primacy with the Archbishop of Toledo in Spain. Toledo lost the Title of Primate of Spain, when that City was in the Hands of the Moors; and when Alphonfo I. King of Leon and Castile, retook Braga from the Moors, in the Year 740, he transferred that Dignity to this City, and all the Bishops of Spain acknowledged the Archbishops of Braga for their Primate. But the Christians having reduced Toledo under their Power again, the Archbishops of that City infisted on having the Primacy reftored to them; but the Dispute is not yet determined. However the Bishops of Spain acknowledge Toledo for their Primate, as those of Portugal do Braga. The Country about Braga produces Corn, Wine, and Fruit; and here is a great deal of Pasture, on which they feed large Flocks of Sheep. The reft of the Towns in Entre Minbo Douro, are, Caminba, Moncaon, Ponte de Lima, Guimaraez, and Amerante.

BRAGANZA, olim Brigantium, PORTUGAL. the Capital of the Province of Tralos Mon-Braganza. tes, is fituate in a Plain, on a little Rivulet, near the River Zabor, about two Leagues from the Confines of Leon, and ten to the Northward of Mirandola. It is divided into the New and Old Town, the Old fanding on an Eminence, and defended with antique double Walls. The New City flands in the Plain, at the Foot of a Mountain, and has a Fort with four Bastions adjoining to it. The whole confifts of two Parishes, two Monasteries, and as many Nunneries, a College, a Houfe of Mercy, and an Hospital, with about 600 Families. It is the Capital of a celebrated Dutchy, belonging to the prefent King of Portugal, whole Anceftors were Dukes of Braganza, the most illustrious House among the Nobility, being descended from their antient Kings. The reft of the Towns in the Province of Tralos Montes, are Miranda de Douro, Chaves, Villa-Real, Almeida, Castle-Rodrigo.

EBORA, the Capital of the Pro-Ebora. vince of Alentejo, is fituate on a Hill encompassed with Mountains, about the Middle of the Province, twenty Leagues South-East of Liston. It is about a League in Circumference, and encompassed with an antique Wall and Towers. It confifts of five Parishes, nine Monasteries, seven Nunneries, a Houfe of Mercy, and an Hofpital, and contains about 4000 Inhabitants. According to Tradition, this City was built by the Phænicians, who gave it the Name of Ebora, alluding to the Fruitfulpels of the Soil. Julius Cafar changed its Name to Liberalitas Julio, as appears by an antient Inscription, discovered here, viz.

Divo Julio Lib. Julia Ebora ob. Julius in Mun. & Munic. Liberalitatem. ex D.D.D. quoius Dedicatione Veneri Genitrici, Caeftum matronae Donum tulerunt.

IT was a confiderable Town in the Time of the Gotbick Kings: It remained under the Dominion of the Moors, till the Year 1166, when King Alphonfo I. retook it from them, with the reft of the Towns of Alentejo. The Country about Ebora, as well Mountains as Vallies, is exceeding fruitful

PORTUGAL. fruitful, and in the former, are Mines of Portalegre, Olivenza, Villa Viciofa, Moura, Silver.

Effremos.

ESTREMOS is fituate fix or feven Leagues North-East of Ebora, on a Hill, which it covers entirely, and is divided into in the Province of Algarva, ftrongly fithe Higher and Lower Town, the Higher ferving as a Caftle to the Lower. It was ftrongly fortified at the Time that Portugal revolted from Spain, being not far from the Frontiers of Andalusia. The Houses of People of Condition make a grand Appearance, being built with white Marble, which they find upon the Spot. The Town confifts of three Parishes, three Monasteries, a Nunnery, an House of Mercy, and an Hospital, containing about 2000 Inhabitants. They make a very fine red Earthen-Ware at this Place, which was not long fince in great Efteem in England, and other Countries, and ferved to adorn Imp. Caef. P. Licinio Valeriano P. F. Aug. their Tea-Tables. Without the Town is a Fountain, which has the Quality of petrifying any Thing almost that is thrown into it.

Elvas.

ELVAS stands about twenty-four Miles to the Eastward of Estremos, and fix from the Frontiers of the Spanish Estremadura. It is fituated on a Hill, which it covers entirely; it is defended by a Castle, and strongly fortified, the Works being of hewn Stone. It contains feveral fair Streets and handfome Houfes; and has a Ciftern fo large, that it would hold Water enough for the Inhabitants for fix Months. It confifts of four Parishes, three Monaferies, two Nunneries, an Houfe of Mercy, and three Holpitals; and contains about 2500 Inhabitants. It is a very antient Town, and was formerly called Helvis, from a People of Gaul who built it. Near the Town is a large Forest of Olives, three Quarters of a League in Length, and cut into Walks, with Fountains in the Middle of them. Befides Oil, the neighbouring Country affords fome of the best Wine in Portugal. King Emanuel honoured Elvas with the Title of a City, in the Year 1513, and King Sebastian procured it to be made a Bishoprick in the Year 1570. It is efteemed at this Day one of the ftrongest Fortresses in the Kingdom.

of Alentejo, are Campo-Mayor, Arronches, foundland ; and, consequently, lie almost VOL. II. Nº 79.

PORTUGAL Serpa, Mertola, Beja, Portel, Viana, Alcazar de Sal, St. Jago de Cacem, and Sines.

FARO, is a confiderable Port-Town Faro. tuated on the Ocean, which here forms a Bay, in the Mid-way between Cape St. Vincent, and the Mouth of the Guadiana, and and is defended by a good Caftle and other Works. It confifts of two Parifhes, three Monasteries, a Nunnery, an House of Mercy, and an Hospital, containing about 2000 Inhabitants, and is now an Episcopal See, removed hither from Silves, in the Year 1590. It was built out of the Ruins of the antient Offonoba, which lay a little to the Eastward, and is now reduced to a fmall Village, called Eltoi, where was found the following Infeription, viz.

pont. max. P. P. Tr. pot. III. cof. Refp. Offon. ex decreto. Ord. devot.---- Numini Majestat. is ejus D. D.

THE Sea produces Abundance of good Fish near Faro, and accordingly, most of the Inhabitants are employed in the Fishery.

LAGOS is fituate on a fine Bay of the Lagos. Ocean, about five Leagues to the Eastward of Cape St. Vincent, where the British Fleet frequently took in Water and other Refreshments in the late War, in their Way to and from the Streights. It confifts of two Parishes, two Monasteries, a Nunnery, an House of Mercy, an old Castle, and contains about 2000 Inhabitants. The Fishery feems here also to be the principal Business of the Inhabitants.

THE reft of the Towns in the Province of Algarva, are, Castro, Marin, Favila, Silves, Villa-Nova de Pottimao, Albor, and Sagrez.

THE principal Islands belonging to the Portuguese Portuguese, in Europe, are, the Azores, fometimes called the Terceras, and at others the Western Islands; they are nine in Number, fituated between the 36th and the 40th Degrees of Latitude, and between the 23d and 32d Degrees of West Longitude, 300 Leagues to the West of Portugal, and up-THE reft of the Towns in the Provinces wards of 300 Leagues to the East of New-4 H In

306

in the Mid-way between Europe and Ame-PORTUGAL. rica: They stretch from East to West, St. Michael's and St. Mary's lying the most Easterly. St. Michael's is the largest of all the Azores, being about thirty Leagues in This Island, like the reft, Circumference. is pretty mountainous, but produces Plenty of Corn, Fruits, Cattle, Fish, and Fowl, and they have a thin Sort of Wine : Their greatest Wants are Oil and Salt. This Island was plundered, and feveral Spanish and Portuguese Ships taken here, in the Wars between England and Spain, in the Reign of Queen Elizabeth, particularly by the Earl of Cumberland, and afterwards by the Earl of Effex, in the Year 1589, when the latter plundered the Enemy of 4000 Dollars, befides a great Deal of rich Merchandize; and Sir Walter Raleigh alfo brought Home a confiderable Booty from hence in the fame War. St. Mary's is a finall Island to the Southward of St. Michael's, and produces much the fame Animals and Vegetables.

TERCERA, faid to be fo named from its being the third Island in the Passage from Portugal to America, is effected the chief of all the Islands, on Account of its having a tolerable good Harbour, and being the Seat of the Governor, though it is not fo large as that of St. Michael's, being not more than eighteen , or twenty Leagues in Circumference: It is pretty much encumbered with Rocks and Mountains; but affords, however, Plenty of good Corn, Pasture, and an excellent Breed of Cattle ; and has also many pretty Vineyards. The chief Town, the Capital of all the Islands, is called Angra, and fituated on a Bay of the Sea; that forms the Harbour on the South-Side of the Island, being defended by a Castle lituate on a Rock at the Entrance of the Bay. This is faid to be the only tolerable Harbour in these Islands; and here the Portuguese Fleets constantly call, in their Passage to and from their Plantations in Brazil, Africa, and India, and meet with plentiful Supplies of Provisions,

which is the only Reafon of their keeping POLTUGAL them; for I don't find they have any Kind of Merchandize to export, but Corn or Cattle, which they barter with their Countrymen that call here, for Clothing and other Necessaries. Angra is a Bishop's See, as well as the Seat of the Viceroy or Governor. The Islands of Gratiofa, St. George, Pico, and Fayall, lie South-West of Tercera; but have nothing in them that deferves a particular Description, unless it be, that Pico received its Name from fuch another Peak or pyramidal Mountain as Teneriffe, and is supposed to have been raised by the like Means, namely, by Earthquakes, to which these Islands are subject, as well as the Canaries.

THE most Westerly of all the Azores, and the leaft, are the two Islands of Flores and Corvo, which were long uninhabited after the reft were planted : Nor would the Portuguese ever have possessed them, but to prevent other Nations getting them into their Power, and disturbing their Enjoyment of the reft; for there is very little upon these Islands to invite any Nation to fettle there, unless a fine Surface, adorned with a Variety of beautiful Flowers, from whence the most Southerly of them obtained the Name of Flores. The Air of these Islands is said to be very warm by fome, and by others very fharp. If I may judge of it from what it feemed to be the latter End of April, in our Return from the Eaft-Indies, it is exceeding cool. The cold Blafts that came off of them, had a very extraordinary Effect upon our Ship's Company : They shivered, and wrapped themfelves up, as in the Depth of Winter; and, though a little before our Seamen appeared to have fresh, hale Complexions, they loft them on a fudden, and appeared of a dead yellowith Caft, as if they had the Jaundice: But possiby the having failed fo long in the Torrid Zone, made us the more fensible of the Alteration of the Air.

CHAP. II.

Of the Persons, Habits and Genius of the Portuguese.

A Traveller, who has spent fome Time in Portugal, relates, that the Complexion of the Ladies inclines pretty much to the Olive; but that they have delicate Features, their Hair black and shining, and their Eyes sparkling; nor do they want a good Share of Wit: That they are, for the most part, generous, charitable and modess; and that their ceasing to bear Children fooner than the Women of other Nations is a vulgar Error, as well as the Story of their wearing Spectacles universally; that weak Eyes, indeed, is a pretty common Infirmity there, which is the true Reason that fome young People wear them.

THAT she waited upon a Lady of Distinction, and found her in her Bed-Chamber, with her Head bare, without any Coif, or other Head-Drefs; her Hair was parted in the Middle of the Forehead, and tied with a Ribbon; her Shift was of very fine Linen, and as wide as a Surplice, the Sleeves large in proportion, buttoned at the Wrifts with Diamond Buttons, the Neck and Wriftbands flowered with Silk : That feveral fmall Pillows, trimmed with Ribbons and broad Lace, lay upon the Bed; that the Bedstead was Brass gilt, and the Head adorned with four Rows of Baluftres of the fame Metal: That the first Thing she did after she was up, was to have Recourse to the Red-pot, laying on the Paint very thick, not only on her Cheeks, Chin, Nofe, Forehead, and the Edges of her Ears, but on the Infide of her Hands and Shoulders; and this flie did every Night and Morning constantly; afterwards her Woman smoaked her with Perfumes, and then fprinkled Orange-Flower Water upon her.

THE Portuguese, as well as the Spanish Ladies wear Hoops, and Gowns, one over another, of rich Stuffs, trimmed with Gold and Silver Lace; but the uppermost is of coarse black Stuff, and so long that it trails upon the Ground. Their Shoes are of black Spanish Leather, strait as a Glove, and without Heels, and they seem to flide along

I

rather than walk within Doors: When they go abroad they have Pattens, being a Kind of Silk Sandals, fastened to Gold Rings or Plates, which raife them half a Foot from the Ground, and make them walk very aukwardly; but in the Houfe they neither wear Hoops or Pattens. Their Stays, in which they have but little Bone, are high before, but scarce reach half Way up their Backs behind, and confequently would expose their tawny Skins, if their Shoulders were not covered with Paint. Their Hands, as well as their Feet, are fmall and well-proportioned, and their wide Sleeves, with broad Ruffles to them, buttoned at the Wrifts, make their Hands appear the lefs. People of Quality wear very fine Linen, and as it is fcarce and dear, the meaner Sort wear none ; they will rather go without than wear coarfe Linen. The Ladies, about their Necks, wear a broad laced Tucker, and instead of a Girdle, tie a String of Medals or Relicks, or, perhaps, the Cord of fome Religious Order, about their Waists, the Ends whereof reach down to the Ground, with feveral Knots in them, and to each Knot a Diamond, or other Precious Stone is fastened; and the Spanish and Portuguese Ladies have generally feveral Sets of Jewels. Crofs the Top of their Stays they have a Kind of Breaft-Plate of Diamonds, from whence there hangs a Chain of Pearl, or ten or twelve little Knots of Diamonds. They have also Bracelets, Rings and Pendants in abundance, but no Necklaces. Their Bodies are aimost covered with Agnus Dei's, and other little Images ; and in their Hair they have a Variety of Precious Stones, with which they form artificial Butter-Flies, or other Infects. Sometimes they adorn their Hair with Ribbons and Feathers of various Colours, but never have any Head-Drefs. When they go abroad, indeed, they throw a Veil over all; and Women, who are advanced in Years, wear a fine Caul or Coif over their Hair ; but the young Ladies 307

PORTUGAL

CHAP. II.

PORTUGAL.

PORTUGAL. Ladies wear neither Cap nor Coif, Night frequently with Turkey Carpets. In Win- PORTUGAL. or Day.

THE greatest Difference I observe in the Drefs of the Spanish and Portuguese Gentlemen is, that the Spaniards wear their Breeches very Arait, while the Portuguese have them large and full like Trowfers. The Portuguele, also, upon solemn Occafions, as at the Marriage of their Princes and Festivals, are permitted to wear Lace and Embroidery, which are prohibited to the Spaniards. And this was taken great Notice of at the Solemnization of the late double Marriages between Spain and Portugal; the Portuguese made a glittering Shew, while the Spaniards, who were cloathed in plain Black, appeared a little upon the difmal; the fine Horfes and Jewels of the latter were the only Things taken Notice of by the Spectators. Generally both Spaniards and Portuguese wear black, and the Portuguefe Courtiers frequently follow the French Fashions of late.

As to their Houses and Furniture, they have ufually a great many Rooms on a Floor, rather long than broad; the Floors and Ceilings are a plain white Plaister, that looks like polifhed Marble. They change both their Furniture and Apartments according to the Seafon of the Year; upon the lower Floors of their Summer-Rooms they throw feveral Pails of Water every Morning, which will dry up in half an Hour, and leave refreshing Coolness afterwards. Upon these Floors they spread fine Mats, and cover the Walls with the fame Chair-high; above there are hung Pictures and Looking-Glaffes, and all round the Rooms of the Ladies Apartments are Cushions laid upon the Mats, of Silk or Velvet, frequently brocaded, which they fit crofs-legged upon (but the Gentlemen in theirs have Chairs.) Between these are fine Tables and Cabinets, and at certain Diftances Silver Pots or Boxes with Orange or Jeflamin-Trees in them; and they have Frames of Straw-Work in the Windows to keep out the fcorching Sun. In the upper Apartments, their Hangings, Cabinets, Paintings, Looking-Glasses and Plate are exceeding rich; and the Floors are covered Credit, he fets down double the Price the

ter their Beds and Hangings are Velvet trimmed with Gold or Silver Lace : In Summer they use no Curtains, or only fuch as are made of coloured Gause to keep out the Gnats. In Winter they use the upper Floors of the House, even to the fourth Story, and in Summer the Ground or first Floors.

COPPER, Tin, or Pewter Difhes, of Vessels, are never feen in the Houses of the Quality; they use only Silver or Earthen-Ware; fome of the Spanish Grandees have 1000 or 1200 Dozen of Silver Plates, and 300 or 400 large Dishes of the same Metal in their Houfes, and other Utenfils proportionable; among which are reckoned a great Number of Silver Ladders, or Steps, with which they mount up to their rich Cabinets and Cupboards. Most of these Veffels and Utenfils are brought ready made from their American Settlements, and pay no Duties on Importation. They are generally ill shaped clumfy Things, such as an English or French Silversmith would be ashamed of.

AMIDST all this Wealth, the bad Occonomy of the Spanish and Portuguese Grandees and Nobility is fcarce credible, and reduces them to a neceffitous Condition, even while they make this glittering Appearance. Most of them pass away their Lives in or near the Capital City of each Kingdom, without fo much as ever viewing their Estates, unless they happen to be difgraced at Court ; they leave every thing to their Steward, and think it beneath them to inspect his Accounts. Their Tradesmen, Drapers, Mercers, Bakers, Butchers, Paftry-Cooks, Poulterers, deliver their Goods upon Truft, and fet down their own Prices, being pretty well affured their Bills will not undergo a strict Examination; and all the Overplus of the Eatables is carried off by the Servants, who are at Board-Wages.

IT is much bencath a Lady or Gentleman of Quality to endeavour to beat down the Price of a Piece of Silk or Goods, or even to take Change of a Shopkeeper out of a Piece of Gold. And as the Tradefman frequently gives seven or eight Years Goods

CHAP. II.

PORTUGAL. Goods might be bought for with ready Moncy. They feldom lofe their Debts, however; for the Spaniards and Portuguese Quality, are Men of fuch Honour, that they make no Difficulty in affighing Part of their Rents, for the Payment of their Debts, when they are preffed for Money by their Tradesmen.

> THE Houses of Persons of Quality, are crowded with Domesticks, and they are frequently obliged to hire other Houfes on Purpose to lodge them. Their Servants Wages are very low, Eight-Pence, or Ten-Pence a Day for Diet, Cloaths, and every Thing; and a Gentleman belonging to a Perfon of Quality has not above fifteen Crowns a Month, though he is obliged to drefs in Velvet in Winter, and Silk in Summer. And, indeed, they lay out most Part of their Salaries in Cloaths, living upon Onions, Peas, Beans, and other Pulfe; which makes them fo fharp-fet, that they are ready to fnatch the Meat out of the Difhes as it goes from Table; and both Gentlemen and Ladies Women, as well as the inferior Servants, cat at Cooks Shops, upon fuch Sort of Food, chiefly, as has been mentioned already.

> ONE Reafon of their having fuch Numbers of Servants, befides the fmall Wages they give, is a Cuftom among the Nobility and Gentry, of keeping all fuch in their Pay as have ferved their Anceftors; infomuch that fome of the Grandees fhall have 400 or 500 in their Houfes of both Sexes; the greateft Part whereof, are purely for Show, and being lodged in adjacent Houfes, only appear on Days of Ceremony.

> B U T notwithftanding they retain fo many, they are limited to a very fmall Number when they appear abroad; three or four Footmen and a Groom, perhaps, befides the Gentlemen and Pages, with the Ladies Women, who have Coaches to themfelves. The Gentlemen wear black Velvet in Winter, with long black Cloth Cloaks that trail upon the Ground; and in Summer black Damafk, or other Silk, and Cloaks of a light black Stuff; and the Women endeavour to imitate the Ladies. Vol. II. N° LXXX.

Befides ordinary Servants, the Quality PORTUGAL. retain Abundance of Dwarfs of both Sexes, strange mishapen Creatures, their Heads as big as their Bodies, but dreffed up as fine as possible. They have also a pretty large Number of Slaves, both Turks and Moors, which are valued at 400 or 500 Crowns a-piece. Over thefe, they had formerly the Power of Life and Death; but the Government will not fuffer them to kill their Slaves at prefent : They ufe them, however, very cruelly still, upon fome Occafions: I have known a Woman order a pretty She-Slave to be tied up by the Hands by the other Slaves, and whipped almost to Death, because her Master had looked kindly at her.

WHERE two Slaves marry, their Children are Slaves; but if a Freeman marries a Slave, the Children are free: Thefe Slaves are the beft Servants they have; for the other will ftand upon Terms, infifting, that they have as good Blood in their Veins as their Mafters have. The very Beggars rather demand than afk Alms, alledging, they are defeended from old Chriftians, or the antient *Gothick* Nobility, and must be difmissed with a Compliment, if you give them no Money, and then they go away contentedly.

THE Food of the *Portuguefe* is much the fame with that of the *Spaniards*, and they are no lefs fober and abstemious.

THE Bull-Feafts, Night-Rambles, Serenades, Plays, Vifits, and other Diverfions, common to Spain and Portugal, have been taken Notice of already. I fhall here, therefore, only mention their pompous Proceffions on Corpus-Christi Day, and other great Holidays, defigned equally for Devotion and Diversion; for they frequenly conclude with fome pious Tragedy, or Comedy; wretched Performances, that can give but little Entertainment to any but an ignorant bigotted Spaniard or Portuguese.

THE Lady, in her Travels, tells us, fhe was at one of them, where they represented an Affembly of the Knights of St. Jago, or St. James, where our Saviour was introduced petitioning them to be admitted

into

4 I

310

PORTUCAL.

into their Order. Some of the Knights agreed to it, while others alledged, that our Saviour being born of ignoble Parents, could not be of that Order, without breaking into the fundamental Rules of their Institution. And it was, at length, carried in the Negative, to refuse him: But to compromise Matters, and do Honour to Chrift, they hit upon this Expedient, namely, to make Chrift the Founder of another Order of Knights : And there is actually fuch an Order, called de Christo, in Portugal, at this Day.

THE Way of Travelling here is much the fame as in Spain, except it be, that they have not fo many Coaches, and travel

more by Water than the Spaniards do; PORTUGAL. their Country lying along the Sea-Coafts, and the Mouths of the great Rivers which rife in Spain running through it. The Mule or the Litter, are generally made use of on a Journey; their Horfes, which are fprightly and well-made, may ferve on fhort Visits, to prance at a Procession, a Cavalcade, or before their Miftreffes Windows: but the Mules are ftronger and furer-footed, and confequently fitteft to climb their Mountains. Their Pace indeed, is but flow; and as to Strangers, who are forced to have a Guide with them that travels on Foot, they cannot go far in a Day.

CHAP, IM.

CHAP. III. An Abstract of the History of Portugal.

ed with that of Spain, of which it was a Province, until it was recovered from the Moors by Alphonfo or Alonzo VI. King of Leon and Castile, about the Year 1093. This Prince having invited other Christian Powers to assist him in recovering Spain from the Moors, Prince Henry, a younger Son of Robert, Duke of Burgundy, came among other noble Voluntiers, and having done confiderable Service in these religious Wars, the King married him to the Princefs Therefia, his natural Daughter, and created him Earl of Portugal, or rather of the Northern Provinces of that Kingdom which he had fubdued, with a Grant of the reft, as foon as they should be recovered from the Infidels, upon Condition that he should hold this Country of the Kings of Caftile and Leon, and attend them in their Wars with 300 Horfe, whenever he, or his Succeffors, should be summoned to that Service. Henry dying, left an Infant-Son, named Alphonso, in the Year 1112, and Ferdinand Pacis having married his Mother, the Widow of his Father Henry, took upon him the Administration of the Government dur-

HE Hiftory of Portugal is blend- | no fooner came of Age, but he compelled his Father-in-Law, to quit Portugal, and confined his Mother. He afterwards Inbdued feveral other Moorifh Princes, and possessed himself of all the Southern Provinces as far as the Mountains of Algarva, affuming the Title of King of Portugal; and after a long and prosperous Reign, died in the Year 1185. I meet with nothing remarkable in the three fucceeding Reigns. Alphonso III. came to the Crown, in the Year 1223; and marrying Beatrice, the natural Daughter of Alphonso X. King of Castile, he received with her the Province of Algarva, às her Dower, then lately recovered from the Moors, whereby Portugal obtained the fame Bounds it hath at this Day. In the Reign of Alphonso IV. furnamed The Brave, who came to the Crown, in the Year 1325, there was fought a general Battle between the Christians and Moors, wherein Alphonfo gained a great deal of Honour, and, if we may credit the Spanish Historians, 200,000 Moors were killed in this Engagement; but it will remain an eternal Blemish on his Reign, that he put to Death, Donna Agnes de Caltro, for marrying his Son Peter, without his Confent. Alphonring the Minority of young Alphonso, who so dying, in the Year 1357, was succeeded

CHAP. III.

PORTUGAL. by his faid Son Peter, who obtained the lick King of Arragon, who incited him, PORTUGAL. Name of The Cruel, occasioned by his it is faid, to banish the Jews and Moors frict Execution of Offenders, according to fome, but chiefly by putting those to Death, who had been any Ways inftrumental in the Death of his beloved Wife. - PETER was the laft King of this Race of Kings. John Duke of Lancaster, who married Constantia, the Daughter and Heirefs of Peter the Cruel, made a bold Pufh for the Crown, leading an Army into Spain to affert his Right : but the Matter, at length, was determined by a Treaty, by which the Duke of Lancaster accepted of a Sum of Money to wave his Pretentions ; and John, the Bastard, the natural Son of Peter, was advanced to the Throne, by the unanimous Confent of the People: He was a brave Prince, fubdued feveral Places in Africa, and in his Reign, the Islands of Madeira were difcovered and planted. He died in the Year 1433, after a Reign of forty-eight Years, and was succeeded by his Son Edward, who died five Years afterwards of the Plague, taking the Infection by the Opening of a Letter.

ALPHONSO V. invaded Africa, and took the Towns of Arzilla, Tangier Alcassar and some others : He laid Claim to the Town of Caftile, on espousing Joanna, the supposed Daughter of Henry IV. King of Caffile, and invading Caftile, made himfelf Master of feveral Towns; but being defeated in a general Battle near Toro, he was obliged to relinquish his Pretensions to the Crown of Caftile, by Ferdinand and Isabella, King and Queen of Castile and Arragon, and his Spouse the Princess Joanna retired into a Convent; and the ill Success of this War, it is conjectured, broke the King's Heart, who died in the Year 1481, and was fucceeded by his Son John, who first projected the discovering a Way to the East-Indies round Africa; and he it was, who built the Castle of Del-Minas on the Coast of Guinea, for fecuring his Poffeffion of that Country: He died in the Year 1495 and leaving no Iffue, was fucceeded by his Coufin Emanuel, Son of the Duke of Visco. This Prince married Isabella, the him, and usurped his Throne : Don Se-

1

÷.,

out of Portugal, on Pain of being made Slaves if they remained there; and the Mors, thereupon, transported themselves to Africa; but the Jews were detained on Pretence there were no Veffels to carry them over, and they chofe to be baptized rather than be made Slaves; though few of them were real Converts; which is the Reafon that fo many of them professed Judaism again, and have been tortured and burnt by the Inquisition.

311

PORTUGAL never flourished more, it is observed, than in the Reign of King Emanuel: Then it was their Fleets first passed the Cape of Good Hope, and arrived in India; from whence they fupplied the reft of the World with the fine Spices, Silks, Diamonds, and other rich Merchandize the East produces, which were before brought to Europe by the Way of Egypt and the Levant, by the Venetians, Genoefe, Pisans, and other Maritime Powers in the Mediterranean.

THE Portuguese, about the fame Time, planted Erafil in South-America, together with the East Coast of Africa, from whence fuch Treasures were imported, as occasioned this reign to be denominated The Golden Age.

EMANUEL dying in the Year 1521, was succeeded by his Son John II. who followed his Father's Steps in planting Colonies in Aha, Africa, and America, and fent out great Numbers of Miffionaries to propagate the Christian Religion in China, India, Japan, Africa, and Brafil, and was celebrated for reftoring Learning, Arts and Sciences, at Home. He died in 1557, and was fucceeded by his Grandson, Don Sebastian, an Infant about three Years old; Cardinal Henry his Uncle taking upon him the Administration of the Government during the King's Minority. Don Sebastian, no fooner came of Age but he was invited by Muley Hamet King of Morocco, in Africa, to come to his Affistance against Muley Molecco his Nephew, who had deposed eldest Daughter of Ferdinand, the Catho- ballian did not delay to assemble an Ar-

312

The UNIVERSAL TRAVELLER.

CHAP. III.

PORTUGAL my, and transport them to Morocco, taking great Numbers of his Nobility with him; and having joined Muley Hamet his Ally, they gave Battle to the Usurper, but were defeated, and both of them killed in the Field of Battle. Nor did the Usurper furvive many Hours, dying the fame Evening of a Fever: Here were flain the Flower of the Portuguese Nobility. Don Sebastian was fucceeded by his Uncle Henry, who reigned but two Years, being the last Male of the Royal Family: And while the People were in Confusion about the Choice of another Sovereign, Philip II. King of Spain, fent his General the Duke of Alva to invade the Kingdom, and reduced it to his Obedience, after having gained two Victories over Prince Anthony, natural Son of King John, whom the People had fet up; and though the English had espoused his Interest. Portugal was governed by a Spanish Viceroy for fixty Years afterwards.

> KING Philip having thus united Portugal to the reft of Spain, that Nation became very great Sufferers by that Revolution; for as Philip was at that Time endeavouring to reduce the Netherlands, and thought nothing would contribute to it more than the prohibiting them to trafick with Spain and Portugal, the Dutch employing a great many Ships in transporting the native Commodities of Spain and Portugal, as well as the Produce of their Foreign Plantations and Settlements to the Northern Kingdoms of Europe, Philip imagined, that if this Branch of the Netherlanders Navigation and Commerce was ftopped, they would be obliged to come to any Terms he fhould prefcribe. But this Project had a very different Effect from what he expected; for the Dutch being excluded trading with Spain and Portugal, from whence they used to fetch Spices and other valuable Merchandize, the Product of Asia and America, fitted out strong Fleets, and followed the Spaniards and Portuguese in the Road they had Aruck out to the East and West-Indies, and not only brought to Europe the fame rich Goods thefe Nations had for many Years monopolized, but drove the Portu-

guese from their best Settlements in Guinea, PORTUGAL India, and other Countries in Africa and Asia, as well as from part of Brasil in America. This provoked the Portuguese to the last Degree, and they would gladly have shook off the Spanish Yoke, under the Conduct of whole Princes they fultained fuch irreparable Loffes : But Pbilip maintained his Dominion over that Kingdom till he died, as did his Son Philip the Third of Spain, and the Second of Portugal. Philip IV. his Grandfon, alfo fucceeded quietly to the Kingdoms of Spain and Portugal, which he enjoyed above nineteen Years; but the Spaniards having been weakened by a long expensive War with France, and the Revolt of the Catalans, the Portuguese had a fair Opportunity of delivering their Country from a Foreign Yoke; and as the Duke of Braganza was the next in Blood to their former Princes, they made him an Offer of the Crown, of which he did not feem very ambitious; but while he was meditating, on one Side, the Hazard of the Enterprize, and on the other, the Glories which might accrue to his Country, and his Family in particular, if he should succeed, the Court of Spain, before he had determined with himfelf which Part to take, had lome Intimation given them of the Defign, and King Philip fummoned the Duke, and the reft of the Portuguese Nobility, to attend him in the Catalonian War. The Duke faw the Snare, and excufed hmfelf as well as he could; he alledged, that his Coffers were low, and he was not in a Condition to bear the Expence a Man of his Quality must necesfarily be at in the Field. The Court of Madrid, hereupon, ordered him a Remittance of 20,000 Pistoles, with a Promife of accommodating him with more. Things being come to a Crifis, the Duke confulted his Lady upon the Occasion : She was of the Family of Medina Sidonia, a Princess of great Spirit, and is faid to have answered him after this Manner : " Sir, if you refolve to go to Spain, you " run the Hazard of your Life; you do " the fame in attempting the Crown of " Portugal;

CHAP. JH.

The UNIVERSAL TRAVELLER.

PORTUGAL. " Portugal but if you must die, it is " better to die a King than a Duke :" And this it feems, determined his Choice. The whole Kingdom of Portugal, and all their foreign Settlements, unanimoufly acknowledged him for their Sovereign, except Ceuta in Africa, in which was a Spanifb Governor. This furprizing Revolution was effected in an Inftant, without having cost the Lives of three People, tho it coft a good Deal of Blood and Treasure to maintain it afterwards. It was undertaken on the First of December, 1640, when, in the Offices of the Church for that Day, we meet with these Words taken out of the thirteenth Chapter of the Romans, ver. II. And that knowing the Time, that now it is high Time to awake out of Skep; for now is our Salvation nearer than when we believed. Which the Portuguese did then, and have ever fince regarded, as an Oracle from Heaven, declaring in their Favour. Thus did this Prince afcend the Throne of Portugal, and was proclaimed by the Name of Yohn IV. It is thought very ftrange, that this Defign should be communicated to above 200 Perfons, and a whole Year taken up in Preparations for its Execution, and yet not be difcovered to the Court of Spain till it was too late to prevent it. The new King, however, had not been long upon the Throne before a Plot was formed against him; but he being fo fortunate to suppress the Conspiracy before it came to a Head, it ferved only to establish his Authority over his Subjects. He was efteemed a good Prince, and an Encourager of Learning : The greatest Missortune of his Reign was the reviving the War with the Dutch, who possessed themselves of most of the Settlements the Portuguese had left in India and Africa, but they had the good Fortune to drive the Dutch out of Brafil. King John having reigned about fixteen Years, died in the Year 1656, leaving two Sons and one Daughter, viz. Don Alphonso, his eldeft Son, Don Pedro, against him, and even contracting Marthe youngest, and one Daughter named riage in his Life-Time, and depriving him Catherine, atterwards married to Charles II. of his Throne, it is very natural to sufpect King of Great-Britain. Vol. II. Nº 80.

ALPHONSO being very young PORTUGAL. at his Father's Death, reigned fome Time under the Guardianship of his Mother, who was very fuccefsful during her Administration against the Spaniards, who having made Peace with France, invaded Portugal, and were determined to have brought that Kingdom under their Dominion again; but the Portuguese being affifted by the King of England, who had married the Princess Catherine, and by the French King underhand, notwithstanding he had stipulated by the Pyrenean Treaty, not to afford them any Affiftance, the Portuguese defeated their Enemies in feveral Engagements, the most decisive Victory being obtained at Villa Viciofa. This Train of ill Success with their Losses in the Low-Countries, induced the Spaniards to make Peace with Portugal, and renounce all their Pretenfions to that Crown.

KING Alphonfo coming of Age, the Queen-Dowager, who did not approve of his Conduct, retired into a Cloyfter, where the died. Alphonso afterwards married the Princess of Nemours, of the House of Savoy, who, upon Pretence of her Husband's Impotence, retired, alfo, into a Convent, and obtained a Divorce from him; while Don Pedro his younger Brother was fo fortunate, as to perfuade the People that Don Alphonfo was a weak Man, and incapable of governing the Kingdom, and procured him to be deposed by the Astembly of the States, and banished to the Island of Tercera, in the Year 1668; from whence he was brought back fome Time after, and died in the Castle of Cintra on the Twelfth of December, 1683, till when Don Pedro took upon him only the Title of Regent of the Kingdom; but upon the Death of Alphonfo, he was proclaimed King. Whether Don Alphonso was really that weak Prince the Friends of Don Pedro gave out, when they procured him to be deposed, is not cafy to determine; but when we fee the Wife and Brother in a Confederacy that the late King had foul Play. It is 4 K not

CHAP. III.

PORTUGAL. DOI a Divorce purchased at Rome, or a Difpensation from the Holy See to commit Inceft, that can fanctify Injustice and Adultery: They might feem to flourish for a Time, and revel in polluted, infamous Embraces; but Serenity of Mind could never be found under fuch a Load of Guilt. Some Writers, however, give Don Pedro a great Character : They relate, that he was a Prince of excellent Parts, and applied himfelf with all imaginable Diligence to render his Subjects eafy and happy; and it is, indeced, become a Proverb, The worfe Title the better King. Abundance of popular Acts must be done to take off the People's Attention, and keep them quiet. But the Sum of Court-Policy, both in Spain and other Kingdoms, feems to be the bribing the Nobility and leading Men, who willingly contribute to the Slavery and Opprefion of their Fellow-Subjects, that they may thare the Plunder with the Tyrant. Since the Spanish Court has been governed by French Councils, they have struck off a Multitude of Penfions, and now govern both Nobility and Commonalty by ftanding Troops. We have Inftances in fome other Kingdoms where the Court is trebly guarded: 1. By an almighty Band of Penfioners, 2. By a Body of standing Forces; and, 3. If either of these should boggle at the villainous Parts they are expected to act, there is a Body of foreign Mercenaries ready to keep the furly Natives in Awe: And if all these should fail, they are provided of a Guaranty of most of the Powers of Europe, to secure their Thrones, and defend the most oppressive arbitrary Measures.

To return: As the Revenues of the Crown of Portugal are not the largeft, and the greateft Part of them is employed in Penfions among the Grandees and Nobility, and confequently the Court is in no Condition to maintain a foreign War, it has been the Wifdom of their Princes, and particularly of Don Pedro, to promote Peace with all Chriftian Princes and States. Accordingly, in the firft long War between the Allies and Lewis XIV. we find the Portuguefe ftood Neuter; nor did they

come into the War in Queen Anne's Reign Portugal. till the Year 1703, and then it is evident the whole Weight of the War, on that Side, was borne by the Allies.

THE Portuguese infisted, when they came into the Grand Alliance, that the Archduke Charles should be declared King of Spain, and sent to Portugal with an Army of 12,000 English and Dutch Forces: That the Allies should take into their Pay 13,000 Portuguese, and that a large Fleet should be stationed on their Coaft for their Protection : And accordingly, after that Prince had vifited the Queen of England at Windfor, he was convoyed by a Squadron of Men of War, commanded by Admiral Rooke, to Lifbon, and was followed thither by 12,000 English and Dutch Troops. The Allies had been promised Horses to remount their Cavalry in Portugal, but not a third Part of them were provided, and many of those unfit for Service. The Portugueje infifted alfo, that the English and Dutch Troops should be commanded by their Generals, and by every Governor of a Province through which they marched or were quartered; and that their Troops should take the Right upon all Occafions: Which Indignities Duke Schomberg, who commanded the British Troops, not caring to fubmit to, defired to be recalled, and the Earl of Gallway was fent to command the English in his Stead. As to the Conduct and Success of this War, this has been treated of already, and therefore I omit that Relation here.

DON Pedro, King of Portugal, dying on the 1 th of December, 1706, was fucceeded by his eldeft Son, Don John, who entred into the fame Meafures his Father had done, efpecially in continuing to carry on the War against France and Spain, with the rest of the Allies; but they purchased his Friendship at a dear Rate, it is said. The English were miserably imposed on in both Reigns: As for the Dutch, indeed, they never sent any Re-inforcements to their Troops in Spain after the first Embarkation; but left the whole Weight of that War, by Sea and Land, on the English.

UNIVERSAL TRAVELLER. The

CHAP. III. PORTUGAL.

ing on the 10th of April, 1711, was fuc-Spain, being elected at Frankfort, on the 10th of October following.

PORTUGAL affords little remarkable after the Peace of Utrecht, but the Encouragement that Court gave to the promoting Arts and Sciences, Manufactures and Trafick, and Accounts of their Fleets arriving annually from India and Brafil, with immense Treasures of Gold, Silver and Diamonds, and other rich Merchandize. In the Year 1722, two British Merchants, that refided at Lisbon, viz. Mr. Wing field and Mr. Roberts, being profecuted for exporting Gold to England were condemned to die, this being capital by the Laws of Portugal; but upon the Interposition of Mr. Worsely, the British Envoy, and the Court of Great-Britain, their Lives were spared, and their Effects restored them.

THOUGH Liston appears to be one of the fafest Harbours in the World, there happened fo violent a Storm in November, 1724, that fixty Ships was driven on Shore; all the Wharfs in Lisbon were damaged, the Custom-House Quay, with the Goods upon it, was washed away; and the Havock it made among the Houfes in the City, and the adjacent Country, can scarce be imagined.

THE double Marriages between the two Royal Families of Spain and Portugal, already mentioned in treating of Spain, were celebrated in the Year 1728-9.

A Difference arole about the fame Time between the Courts of Spain and Portugal on the Pope's refusing a Cardinal's Cap to Monfieur Bichi, who had refided as Nuncio that the King his Mafter had no other in Portugal, and shewn himself more attached to that Court than to his Holinefs; his Subjects, and his Allies; and particuand the Dispute grew fo warm, that it was larly to secure the Return of the Brafil

PORTUGAL. THE Year 1708, was taken up with the renounced the Pope's Supremacy, for he folemnizing the Marriages of two great proceeded fo far as to prohibit the Clergy Princes, viz. that of the Archduke Charles, to apply to Rome for Bulls of Confirmathe nominal King of Spain, with the Prin- tion, &c. and the Patriarch of Lisbon gave cels of Wolfembuttle, and that of the young Difpensations for Marriages, and final King of Portugal, with the Archdutchefs Judgment in Ecclefiaftical Caufes, which Mary Anne of Austria, second Sister to came before him by Way of Appeal. The the Emperor Joseph. This Emperor dy- King also fet at Liberty many of the Prifoners in the Inquisition, and prohibited ceeded by his Brother Charles, King of the Inquifitors to proceed in any Caufe without the Concurrence of Commiffioners appointed by his Majesty; but the Court of Rome found Means to pacify the King, and Things were restored to the same Order they had proceeded in before.

315

A WAR was on the Point of breaking out between Spain and Portugal in the Year 1734, occasioned by the Servants of Mr. de Bellamont, the Portuguese Minister at Madrid, refcuing a Criminal from Juftice, as the Officers were carrying him to Prifon, which was fo refented by the Court of Spain, that they fent a Detachment of Soldiers to that Minister's House, apprehended all his Servants, and carried them off, and would admit of no Submiffions the Portuguese Minister could make to obtain the Liberty of his Servants; but were preparing to invade the Kingdom of Portugal, and the Forces of both were ordered to march to the Frontiers, and his Portuguese Majefty immediately dispatched Don Antonio de Alvarado to the Court of Great-Britain, to defire their Affiftance; whereupon Sir John Norris was commanded immediately to fail for the River of Lisbon, with a strong Squadron of Men of War, and arrived there on the oth of June, 1735, and was received by the Portuguele with Transports of Joy, they being fenfible, that nothing lefs could have protected them from Spanish Vengeance.

Some Time before the British Fleet fet Sail for Portugal, Mr. Keene, the British Envoy at Madrid, communicated to the Court of Spain, the Defign of his Majefty to fend a Fleet thither, affuring them, Defign in it, but to protect the Trade of expected the King of Portugal would have Fleet to Liston, on Board of which

TRAVELLER. The UNIVERSAL

PORTUGAL the English Nation had a very large Intereft.

316

To which the Court of Spain answered, That there could be no Manner of Occasion for this Armament, his Catholick Majefty having already accepted the Mediation of his Nephew the King of France, which fecured Portugal from all Acts of Hostility on the Part of Spain. On the contrary, nothing could have been more prejudicial to the Trade of Europe, than the fending the British Flect to Lisbon. For while this was doing all Hands were employed at Cadiz in fitting out the Flota for New Spain. Every one knew that the Cargo fhe carries thither is a Depofit, to which all the Nations of Europe eagerly frive to contribute and to have a Share in, that they may partake of the great Profits produced by the Return of the Capitals employed in it; and one of the greatest Motives to that Confidence, which People have to put their Fortunes in that Sort of Commerce, is the good Understanding which they see between the Courts of Spain and Perfuaded that they have Great-Britain. nothing to fear for their Effects, but Winds, and Tempests, and other Accidents of the Sea, they have the lefs Uncafinefs and Referve in giving into a Trade, whole great Advantages they are fo well acquainted with. The Advantages they draw from it have a proportionable Influence over all the other Branches of Trade in general, and Things remaining in this Condition, caufe

a happy Circulation of Wealth in Spain, PORTUGAL. and among all other Nations where Commerce flourishes: But it is with the Body politick, as it is with the human Body; as foon as the Circulation is stopped in any confiderable Part, it immediately languishes, and becomes all over diffempered.

THE Flota from Cadiz was equipping as ufual; every Body was preparing rich Merchandize to put on Board it, which they had purchased, either by Bills of Exchange for ready Money, or upon Credit : All on a fudden they hear of a Naval Armament making in England, to go and cover the Sea all along the Coafts of Portugal; at this News the Merchants tremble ; Confidence vanishes ; every one thinks of fecuring his Effects, and no Man will rifque his Capital on board the Galleons, which may be attacked either going to New Spain, or coming back.

THE Differences between the Courts of Spain and Portugal, being fome Time after amicably adjusted, the British Fleet returned to England without committing any Acts of Hostility; but the Spaniards have not ceased to revenge their Disappointment on the English, by plundering their Merchant Ships in America, from that Day to this, whenever they could over-power them. As to the laft War between the Confederates on one Part, and France and Spain on the other, the Portuguese were so wife as to ftand neuter.

CHAP. IV.

Of the Constitution of the Government, the Laws, Revenues, and Forces.

Conditution. HE King of Portugal is an absolute | Navigation, Conquest and Commerce of Ethi-Prince, the Cortes, or three Estates have fold their Share in the Legiflature long fince, or have been frightened out of it, and only ferve to record fach Acts of State as the Court requires them to pafs.

THE King's Title is, King of Portugal and the Algarvas on this Side; and beyond the Seas in Africa, Lord of Guinea, and of the

opia, Arabia, Perfia, India, Brafil, &c. and the Pope was pleafed to dignify him, in the Year 1748, with the Title of His Most Faithful Majesty.

His Forces by Sea and Land are very Forces. weak: The least formidable of all the Maritime Powers at Sca; and their Soldiers at Land are the most wretched Militia in Europe,

IV CHAP.

CHAP. IV.

PORTUGAL Europe, as we experienced to our Coft, when we entered into an Alliance with them against Spain; and yet the Revenues of the Crown, fince the Discovery of the rich Mines in Brasil, may be equal to those of any Prince in Europe; confequently, that trite Remark, That Power usually attends Wealth, does not hold in Portugal.

Taxes.

THE Duties on Goods imported and exported, are very high here, and usually farmed out, from three Years to three Years, by the Crown. Foreign Merchandize pays 23 per Cent. on Importation; Fish from Newfoundland, 25 per Cent. Fish taken in their own Seas and Rivers, 47 per Cent. and the Duties on all Lands and Cattle, that are fold, at 10 per Cent. The Duty on Snuff alone, it is faid, amounts to 50,000 Crowns per Ann. The King draws a confiderable Duty from every Order of Knights, of which his Majesty is Grand-Master; and the Pope, in Confideration of the vaft Sums he continually draws out of this Kingdom, gives his Majefty the Money arifing from fome of his Bulls; as those by which he grants Indulgences and Licences, to eat Fleih at Times prohibited : The Nobility are not taxed but upon Extraordinary Exigencies, and then very moderately.

Laws.

THE Laws of this Country are all contained in three Volumes Duodecimo, as appeared lately, when they were called for by the prefent Lord-Chancellor Hardwick, in order to determine a Caufe between fome Merchants of Portugal: They are founded chiefly on the Civil Law and immemorial Cuftom: But the Judges of the Inquifition break through all Rules of Law and Equity, fometimes, as will appear in the Chapter of Religion.

I T is observable, that the Kings of Portugal effects themselves the only rightful Sovereigns of Spain, and therefore imitate the Customs of that Court: They infift that a Female Princess or Infanta, cannot transfer the Succession to a Foreign Prince by

marrying him; and that the Princes of PORTUGAL, the Houle of Portugal not being deemed Foreigners ought to have fucceeded to the Crown of Spain when the male Branches failed and became extinct.

310

THE present Royal Family of Portu-Present Royal gal, are, Don Joseph, his present Majesty, who was born the 6th of June, 1714, and came to the Crown the 31st of July, 1750. He was matried to Mary Anne Victoria, Infanta of Spain, on the 19th of January, 1728-9, by whom he hath Iffue, 1. Mary Frances Ifabel, Princess of Beira, nineteen Years of Age. 2. Anna Frances Antonietta, seventeen Years of Age; and, 3. Maria Frances Benedicta, feven Years of Age.

THE King's Brothers and Sifters are, 1. The Infant Don *Pedro*, thirty-fix Years of Age; and, 2. The Infanta Donna *Maria Barbe*, forty one Years of Age.

THE King's Coufins are, 1. Don Anthony Francis, fifty-eight Years of Age. 2. Prince Emanuel, fifty-fix Years of Age, and, 3. Don John, the natural Son of Prince Anthony Francis, who was legitimated in May, 1750, and ranked immediately after the lawful Princes.

THE King's Mother, the Archdutchefs, Maria Anna, Dowager of King John V. and Daughter of the late Emperor Leopold, is seventy Years of Age.

Gold Coins of Portugal.	1.	s.	d.
The Moeda, or Moidore	0	13	6
The Double Moeda	I	07	0
Johns	3	12	0
The Half-Quarter Pieces, &	ç.	in P	ro-
portion.			

Silver Coins. I. s. d. The Crufado, or Silver Ducat 0 2 10 The Patack, or Patagon - 0 3 4 Accounts are kept in Reas, an imaginary Coin, 1000 whereof make one Milrea.

A Crusado of Silver is 480 Reas.

318 PORTUGAL

CHAP.

Of the Religion of Portugal, and the Court of Inquisition.

Religion.

T appears, as well from prophane, as King, it is faid, was first given to Rica-Sacred Hiftory, that Christianity was planted in Spain (of which Portugal was then a Province) by the Apostles; and according to Spanish Tradition by St. James Major, and they affure us, there were twenty-nine Bishops here, in the Reign of the Emperor Constantine : But their Ecclefiastical Historians relate, that Spain, as well as many other Christian Churches, was early infected with Arianifm, and did not acknowledge the Divinity of Chrift, or that he was equal to God the Father; that the Goths, particularly, who made a Conquest of Spain in the fifth Century, were Arians. And Doctor Geddes has demonstrated, that the Church of Spain never acknowledged the Pope's Supremacy, till the Moors possessed themselves of Spain, in the Year 714; and he has proved that the Adoration of Images, the praying to Saints and Angels, the Doctrines of Purgatory, the Seven Sacraments, Transubstantiation, the denying the Cup to the People in the Sacrament of the Lord's Supper, private Masses, the Adoration of the Hoft, the Priefts putting the Bread into the Mouths of the Communicants prefent, at the celebration of this Sacrament, and not communicating, and Auricular Confeffion, are Doctrines and Practices not known in the Church of Spain before the eighth Century: And that the Sovereigns of Spain had an Ecclefiastical Supremacy equal to that now claimed and exercifed by the Crown of England : And when the Bishop of Rome, in the eighth Century, first attempted to introduce his Supremacy in Spain, it was rejected and condemned by the Spanifly Church, in a Council of all her Bishops.

AT this Day, however, the Spaniards and Portuguese profess themselves to be of that Sect of Christians, that denominate themselves Roman-Catholicks. The Title of Catholick ring Lent, they cat nothing but the En-

redus, one of the Gothick Kings of Spain, in the Year 550, when he renounced the Arian Doctrine; and that Title, after it had lain dormant 900 Years, was revived by Pope Alexander VI. and given to Don Ferdinand, King of Arragon, in the Year 1500, in Confideration of the Services he had done the Holy See, by deftroying the Empire of the Moors in Spain; and their Succeffors of the united Kingdoms of Castile and Arragon, have been denominated Catholick Kings ever fince; and with a great deal of Reason, says my Author, no Princes having shewn more Zeal for Popery than the Kings of Spain and Portugal, who have suffered the Inquisition to rage in their Territories for fo many Years. Nor are the People less devoted to this Religion than their Sovereigns : There are fome, especially the Women, who refort to their Churches or Chapels feven or eight Times a Day: But none of the Saints, and even God himfelf has not a greater Share of their Devotions than the bleffed Virgin; not a Man but carries about him a Scapulary, or Image of the Virgin, which has touched fome Shrine of hers, that is held to have a Power of working Miracles. They are much taken with the Pomp and Shew observed in their Divine Worthip, and that Profusion of Wealth that appears in the furnishing and adorning their Churches; and they apprehend they merit by afflicting and tormenting themfelves. In the Holy Week before Easter, they practife great Aufterities; fome will procure themselves to be fastened to a Crofs in their Shirts, with their Arms extended in Imitation of our Saviour, uttering the most difmal Groans and Lamentations: Others will walk with naked Feet over Rocks and Mountains to some distant Shrine to perform their Devotions. Dutrails

CHAP

PORTUGAL,

CHAP. V.

PORTUGAL.

UNIVERSAL The TRAVELLER.

and Fridays all the Year, instead of Fish, at Madrid, and fuch other Parts of the Country where Fifh are not to be had. At this Holy Seafon, we find Friars and Priefts in all the great Streets and publick Places preaching to the People, applying themfelves rather to their Paffions and Affections than their Reafon: The Preacher frequently beats his Breaft and weeps, and the Crowd imitate him; and he is efteemed the best Preacher, who, by his Whining and Lamentations, can produce the greatest Floods of Tears. On Good-Friday, annually, there is a Sermon preached to common Strumpets at Madrid, who are dragged out of their Lodgings to hear fome Friar preach Repentance to them, who if he thinks his Arguments have had no Effect upon them, descends from his Pulpit, and prefents a Crucifix to them, faying, Behold your Saviour, and embrace him; and those who are willing to leave their infamous Courfes will kifs and embrace it : After which these Creatures are either fent to fome Nunnery, or married to People that are not very nice in their Choice; but the greatest Part of them ufually are obftinate, and chufe to follow their former Course of Life.

SOLEMN Proceffions are frequent among the Spaniards and Portuguese; but the most confiderable is that on Good-Friday, when all the Religious Orders attend, with the Members of the feveral Tribunals, Councils, and Companies of Tradefmen in their Cities, and even the King himfelf, fometimes, attended by all his Court, with Wax-Torches in their Hands. The Nobility, and Persons of Distinction, аге followed by their Servants with lighted Flambeaux; every Thing has a mournful Air; the King's Guards have their Arms and Drums covered with Black, and beat a dead March, as at the Funeral of fome General; Trumpets and other Mufical Inftruments found difmally, and all the Colours and Croffes are covered with black Crape ; Machines and Pageants are crected, whereon all the Parts of our Saviour's Passion are represented : True Penitents in

trails of Beafts, as they do on Wednefdays unmercifully, hoping to take Heaven by PORTUGAL. this holy Violence on themfelves; while others, it is faid, are no lefs fevere on their naked Bodies, to fhew their Paffion for their Mistresses, all the Ladies in the Place standing in the Balconies to fee the Proceffion : But this is fuch a Piece of Gallantry as I believe was fcarce ever heard of in a Protestant Country. There are other Penitents who drag heavy Croffes after them, and perform other grievous Penances, and these People of Quality masked, and attended by their Servants likewife mafked, who support and affist them in their dolorous Passage; for some, it is faid, have lost their Lives by over-acting their Parts. Nor is it uncommon to begin these Exercises a Fortnight or three Weeks before Easter, and continue them every Wednefday and Friday, at least, till that Festival. At these Proceffions in the City of Seville, it is not uncommon to fee 500 or 600 fuch Penitents, who have the Reputation of chaftifing themfelves more roughly than those of Madrid: Other Towns endeavour to imitate these great Cities ; and, it is faid, the Ladies of Lisbon will be offended if the Men feem to favour themfelves, and do not observe the Blood follow the Whip: For the Devotion of these Gentlemen, whether it be directed to Heaven or their Mistreffes, is supposed to be proportionable to the Wounds and Lashes they receive from their own Hands. These are the Exercifes of the devout Spaniards and Poringucse on Days of Fasting and Humiliation ; but on great Feftivals and rejoicing Days, the Scene is very different ; for then they expose the richest Shrines, and all the Treasures of their Churches, to publick View: They are dreft in their best Habits, and their People play upon Musical Inftruments, and dance in the Proceffions, and before their Images, but here alfo in the hotteft Weather, when the Sun fhines out in its full Brightnefs, they carry lighted Torches in their Hands, which together with the Sun Beams over their Heads, almost melt the superstitious Crowd. The Balconies and Windows are hung with Tapestry, &c. and the Ladies dreffed in these Proceffions lash and cut themselves their richest Cloaths and Jewels, are permitted

320

PORTUGAL mitted to ftand and fee the Proceffion, without a Lattice before them; and upon these Occasions it is, that the young Inamoratoes of both Sexes have an Opportunity of shewing themselves, and discovering their Passion to the greatest Advantage; for, as has been intimated already, Venus and Cupid, in these hot Countries, seem to have as many Adorers as any Saint amongst them, many of them frequenting their Churches and Processions chiefly to have an Opportunity of carrying on their Amours.

> THEIR Feftivals ufually conclude with a Play, wretchedly acted, containing a Reprefentation of the Life and Actions of fome real or pretended Saints, taken from their Legends, wherein they ufe even our Bleffed Saviour with great Familiarity, and thefe feem calculated rather to ridicule than promote Chriftianity.

> THE Ecclefiastical Government here does not differ much from that of other *Roman-Catbolick* Countries. The Kings of *Spain* and *Portugal*, by a Grant of the Popes, nominate to all Archbisshopricks and Bishopricks; of which there are in *Spain* eight Archbisshopricks, and thirty-eight Bishopricks; and in *Portugal* three Archbishopricks, and ten Bisshopricks, as appears by the Table at the End of this Chapter.

> THE Inquisition reigns here, it must be confess'd, with a more uncontroulable Power than in any other Kingdom or State. It was first instituted in the thirteenth Century, for suppressing the Heresy of the Vaudois and Albigenfes, as it was called; and was received in Spain about the Year 1557, in the Reign of King Ferdinand and Queen Isabella, in order to awe the new converted Jews and Moors, and keep them from relapfing into their former Infidelity. It was established in Portugal, for the fame End, about the Year 1523, in the Reign of King John III. It is called the Holy Office, and the Holy House; and confifts of an Inquifitor-General, the Supreme Council, Inquifitors, Affeffors, Qualificators, a Secretary, an Advocate Fifcal, a Treasurer, Familiars and Goalers. The Inquifitor-General is named by the King,

> > 2

and confirmed by the Pope, acting as his Porrueal. Delegate : His Jurisdiction is so absolute and extensive, that no Subject is exempted from it; the Members of the Supreme Court or Council are all named by him, but approved by the King before they can act, and are usually Secular Priefts; and their Affeffors, Divines, Civilians and Canonists with whom they advise. The Qualificators are employed in revifing and altering Books that are published, and are usually Dominican Friars. The Secretary is properly the Register; and the Advocate Fiscal the Attorney or Profecutor. The Treasurer takes into his Custody all the Prifoner's Goods, and perfonal Eftate, when he is apprehended; and the Familiars are properly the Sergeants and Bailiffs belonging to this Office; though the Nobility and Perfons of the beft Quality ufually enter themfelves of the Number of Familiars, as it is a Protection against the Civil Magistrate, and entitles them to the fame plenary Indulgences as Perfons engaged in a Crufade against Infidels and Enemies of the Christian Name. It is computed that these amount to upwards of 20000 in Spain alone. As to the Alguazils or Goalers, they are forbidden to permit their Prifoners to fend to their Friends, or receive any Manner of Support or Intelligence from them, or indeed to converse with any Mortal but their Tormentors. The Inquifitors, and their Officers, take an Oath never to difcover any Thing transacted in that Court, and punish nothing more feverely than the Breach of that Oath. As these Courts of Inquisition in a great Measure deprive the Bishops of their Jurisdiction, they are entitled to some Privileges in Lieu of it: As, 1. Their being exempted themfelves from the Authority of this Court ; and, 2. Their Concurrence ought to be obtained before any Perfon belonging to their respective Dioceses is condemned : But these Provisions are not much regarded of late; Bishops have been confined to their Houfes on Suspicion of Herefy, till the Pope's Licenfe has been obtained to proceed against them; and where Bishops have refused to confent to the Condemnation of a Prisoner, the Court

CHAP. V.

PORTUGAL. Court of Inquisition has passed Sentence without them.

CHAP. V.

THIS Court proceeds in a fummary Way, on an Information brought by any Person whatever : If the Informer names any Witneffes befides himfelf, they are fent for privately, and before they are examined take an Oath not to discover to any Person their having been with the Inquifitors, nor to fpeak of any thing they faid, faw, or heard within that Court.

ALL People, though never fo infamous, and though they stand convicted of Perjury, are, in favour of the Faith, and in Deteftation of Hereticks, admitted by the Inquifition to be Witneffes, mortal Enemies only excepted.

THIS Exception is of little Benefit to the Prifoner, by Reafon of his not knowing who they are that have informed and witneffed against him.

THE Depositions of the Informer and Witneffes, if there be any, being thus privately taken, a Familiar is fent for, and being come, he has the following Order put into his Hands.

" By the Command of the Reverend " Father N. an Inquifitor of Heretical Pra-" vity, let N. be apprehended and com-" mitted to the Prifons of this Holy Office, " and out of which he shall not be released, " but by the express Order of the faid Re-" verend Inquifitor."

IF feveral Perfons are to be taken up at the fame Time, the Familiars are commanded fo to order Things, that they may know nothing of one another's being apprehended; and at this the Familiars are fo expert, that a Father and his three Sons and three Daughters, who lived together in the fame Houfe, were all carried Prisoners to the Inquisition, without knowing any thing of one another's being there, until feven Years afterwards, when they that were alive, came forth in an Act of the Faith.

THE Prisoner being apprehended, and carried with all poffible Secrecy to the Inquifition is delivered to the Gaoler.

THE Prifons of the Inquifition are little dark Rooms, which have no other Furniture but a hard Quilt and a useful Pot, make any such Confession as they defire of VOL. II. Nº LXXXI.

The Prifoners are not fuffered to fee any Perfon befides their Keeper, who brings them their Diet, and with it a lighted Lamp, which burns about half an Hour; neither must their Keeper, without Leave from the Inquifitors, entertain any Discourse with them.

AFTER the Prisoner has spent two or three Days and Nights in his melancholy Apartment, he is carried by his Keeper before the Inquifitors, who before they afk him a Question, make him take an Oath to return true Anfwers to all their Interrogatories, and if he has ever been guilty of any Herely, to confels it to them.

THE first Question the Prisoner is asked is, Whether he knows why he was taken up by the Inquisition? And if he answers, that he does not know, he is then asked, Whether he knows for what Crimes the Inquisition used to imprison People? If he answers for Herefy, he is admonished upon the Oath he has taken to confess all his Herefies, and to difcover all his Teachers and Accomplices. If the Prifoner denies that he ever held any Herefy, or had ever any Communication with any Hereticks, he is gravely told, that the Holy Office does not use to imprison People rashly, or without having good Grounds for what they do; and that therefore he would do well to confess his Guilt, and the rather, because the Holy Office, contrary to the Cuftom of all other Courts, is fevere to those that deny, and merciful to those that confess their Guilt. If the Prisoner perfifts in denying that he ever held any Herefies, his Goaler is called in and commanded to carry him back to the Place from whence he came; and the Prifoner is admonished strictly to examine his own Conficence, that the next Time they fend for him he may be prepared to make true and full Confession of all his Herefies, Teachers, and Accomplices. The Prifoner having been allowed two or three Days more to do this in, he is brought before the Inquifitors a fecond Time, and is asked, Whether he comes prepared to confess? and if he answers, that he cannot without accusing himfelf or others fally

4 M

him;

321

PORTUGAL.

CHAP.

him; they do then ask him, where he was an Inquisitor and a publick Notary, who PORTUGAL PORTUGAL. born, and what his Parents were, and where he went to School, and who were his School-Masters, and where he has lived all his Time, and with whom he has converfed most; and who has been his Confeffor, and when he was last at Confession and at the Sacrament? with twenty more fuch Questions. And being told that they have sufficient Proof of his being a Heretick, they command him, fince he cannot repent of his Herefies, unless he confesses them all, to go back to his Prifon, and there pray to God for Grace to dispose him to make a true and full Confession to the Saving of his Soul, which is all they feek And being again allowed two or after. three Days to pray and confider on what the Inquifitors have faid to him, he is brought before them a third Time; and in cafe he perfifts, in pleading, Not guilty, then he is afked fome Queftions concerning the heretical Doctrines he stands charged withal : For Example, Whether he believes Chrift to he bodily prefent in the Sacrament, and that it is lawful to adore Images, and to pray to Saints and Angels? And if he anfwers, that he did always firmly believe these and all other Doctrines of the Romish Church, he is afked, If he always believed these Doctrines, how he came to speak against them? And if he denies that he ever did, he is then told, that fince he is fo obstinate in his Herefies, of which they have a sufficient Proof before them, they will order their Advocate Fiscal to form his Process, and to convict him of them. But in case the Inquisitors have not sufficient Evidence, notwithstanding, to draw a Confession from the Prisoner, which they have told him oftener than once that they had, they then fall a Note lower, and tell the Prifoner, That though they may not have fufficient Proof of his Heretical Words and Actions to convict him of them, that yet they have fufficient to put him on the Rack to make him confess them. And having fixed the Day when he is to undergo the Tortures, when that difmal Day comes, if he does not prevent it by fuch a Con- is taken down, and carried back to his feffion as is expected from him, he is led to Prifon, where there is a Surgeon ready to the Place where the Rack is, attended by

1

322

is to write down the Anfwers the Prisoner returns to the Questions which shall be put to him by the loquifitor while he is upon the Rack. During the Time the Executioner is preparing that Engine of unspeakable Cruelty, and is taking off the Prifoner's Cloaths to his Shirt and Drawers, the Inquifitor is still exhorting the Prifoner to have Compation both on his Body and Soul, and by making a true and full Confession of all his Herefies, to prevent his being tortured; but if the Prifoner faith, that he will fuffer any thing rather than accuse himself and others falsely, the Inquifitor commands the Executioner to do his Duty, and to begin the Torture ; which, in the Inquisition, is given by twisting a fmall Cord hard about the Prifoner's naked Arms, and hoifting him up from the Ground by an Engine to which the Cord is fastened; and as if the miserable Prisoner's hanging in the Air by his Arms were not Torment enough, he has several Quassations or Shakes given him, which is done by fcrewing up his Body higher, and leting it down again with a Jirk, which 'difjoints his Arms, and after that the Torture is much more exquifite than it was before.

WHEN the Prifoner is first hoisted up from the Ground, an Hour-Glass is turned up, and which, if he does not prevent it, by making fuch a Confession of his Hercfies as the Inquifitor, that is prefent all the while, and is continually afking him Queftions, expects from him, must run out before he is taken down; to promife to make fuch a Confession if they will take him off the Rack, not being fufficient to procure him that Mercy, no more than his crying out that he shall expire immediately if they do not give him some Ease; that, as the Inquifitors tell us, being no more than all that are upon the Rack do think they are ready to do.

IF the Prisoner endures the Rack without confessing any thing, which few or none, though never fo innocent, are able to do, fo foon as the Hour-Glafs is out, he put his Bones in Joint. And though, in all

Courts,

TRAVELLER. The UNIVERSAL

CHAP. V.

PORTUGAL. Rack, without confessing the Crimes for which he was tortured, clears him, and makes void all the Evidence that was against him; yet in the Inquisition, where whatfoever Humanity and right Reafon have established in Favour of the Prisoner, is left to the Difcretion of the Judge, it is commonly otherwife; the Prifoners that will not confess any Thing, being usually racked twice, and if they fland it out, though few of them can do that, thrice.

> BUT if the Prisoner makes the Confesfion the Inquifitor expects he should on the Rack, it is writ down Word for Word by the Notary, and is, after the Prifoner has had a Day or two's Reft, carried to him to fet his Hand to it, which if the Prisoner does, it puts an End to his Procefs. The Want of fufficient Evidence to have convicted him; being abundantly fupplied by his extorted Confession thus figned by him. But in Cafe the Prifoner, when it is brought to him, refuseth to fign it, affirming it to be falle, and to have been extorted from him by the Extremity of the Torture, he is then carried to the Rack a fecond Time, to oblige him to repeat and fign the fame Confellion.

> IT is a very hard Matter for any one that is a Prisoner in the Inquisition for Herefy, to escape the Rack, fince neither the professing and maintaining the Doctrines to be true wherewith he is charged. nor the denying of them, can fecure him from it; the first being commonly racked to make them diffover their Teachers and Accomplices, and the fecond to oblige them to confess their own Guilt.

> WHEN a certain Number of Prifoners are convicted of Herefy, either by their own voluntary or extorted Confession, or upon the Evidence of certain Witneffes, a Day is fixed by the chief Inquifitor, for a Goal-Delivery, which is called by them an Act of the Faith, and which is always upon a Sunday. In the Morning of the Day, the Prifoners are all brought into a great Hall, where they have the Habits put on they are to wear in the Procession, which begins to come out of the Inquifition about Nine of the Clock in the Morn-

Courts, the Prifoner's having endured the ing. The first in the Procession are the PORTUGAL. Dominican Friars, who carry the Standard of the Inquifition, which on the one Side, hath their Founder Dominick's Picture, and on the other Side a Crofs betwixt an Olive Tree and a Sword, with this Motto, Jufitia & Misericordia. Next after the Dominicans, come the Penitents, fome with Benitoes, and fome without, according to the Nature of their Crimes; they are all in black Coats without Sleeves, and barefooted, with a Wax-Candle in their Hand. Next come the Penitents, who have narrowly escaped being burnt, who over their black Coat, have Flames painted with their Points turned downward, to fignify their having been faved, but fo as by Fire : This Habit is called by the Portuguese, Feugo Revolto, or, Flames turned upfide down. Next come the Negative and Relapsed that are to be burnt, with Flames upon their Habits pointing upwards: And next come those who profess Doctrines contrary to the Faith of the Roman Church, and who befides Flames on their Habit, pointing upward, have their Picture, which is drawn two or three Days before upon their Breafts, with Dogs, Serpents, and Devils, all with open Mouths painted about it.

> PEGNA, a famous Spanish Inquisitor, calls this Protession, Horrendum ac tremendum Spectaculum, and so it is in Truth; there being fomething in the Looks of all the Prisoners, belides those that are to be burnt, that is ghaftly and disconsolate, beyond what can be imagined', and in the Eyes and Countenances of those that are to be burnt, there is something that looks fierce and eager.

THE Prifoners who are to be burnt alive, befides a Familiar, which all the rest have, have a Jesuit on each Hand of them, who are continually preaching to them to abjure their Herefies; but if they offer to speak any Thing in Defence of the Doctrines they are going to fuffer Death for profeffing, they are immediately gagged, and not fuffered to speak a Word more.

THISI law done, fays my Author, to a Prisoner, presently after he came out of
TRAVELLER. The UNIVERSAL

324

PORTUCAL. having looked up to the Sun, which he had not feen before in feveral Years, and cried out in a Rapture, How is it possible for People that behold that glorious Body, to worship any Being, but him that created it ! After the Prifoners come a Troop of Familiars on Horfeback; and ofter them the Inquifitors and other Officers of the Court upon Mules; and last of all, comes the Inquisitor-General upon a white Horfe led by two Men, with a black Hat and a green Hatband, and attended by all the Nobles that are not employed as Familiars in the Procession.

In the Terreiro de Paco, which may be as far from the Inquisition, as Whitehall is from Temple-Bar, there is a Scaffold erected, which may hold 2000 or 3000 People; at the one End fit the Inquifitors, and at the other End, the Prisoners, and in the fame Order that they walked in the Procession ; those that are to be burnt being feated on the highest Benches, behind the reft, and which may be ten Feet above the Floor of the Scaffold.

AFTER fome Prayers and a Sermon, which is made up of Encomiums on the Inquisition, and Invectives against Hereticks; a Secular Priest ascends a Desk, which stands near the Middle of the Scaffold, and who having first taken all the Abjurations of the Penitents, who kneel before him one by one in the fame Or der they walked in the Procession; at last he recites the final Sentence of the Inquifition upon those that are to be put to Death in the following Words:

" W E the Inquisitors of Heretical Pra-" vity, having with the Concurrence of " the most Illustrious N. Lord Archbishop " of Liston, or of his Deputy N. called " on the Name of the Lord Jefus Chrift, " and of his glorious Mother the Virgin Stakes fet up, as there are Prifoners to be " Mary, and fitting on our Tribunal, and burnt, with a large Quantity of dry Furz " judging with the Holy Gospels lying " before us, that fo our Judgment may " be in the Sight of God, and our Eyes four Yards high, and have a small Board, " might behold what is just, in all Mat-" ters between the Magnifick Doctor N. " Advocate-Fiscal, on the one Part, and gative and Relapsed being first strangled " you N. now before us on the other, and burnt, the Professed go up a Ladder

the Gates of the Inquifition, upon his " we have ordained, that in this Place, Portuga " and on this Day, you should receive your definitive Sentence.

> " W E do, therefore, by this our Sen-" tence put in Writing, define, pronounce, " declare and fentence thee N. of the " City of Libon, to be a Convicted, Con-" feffing, Affirmative, and Profeffed He-" retick, and to be delivered and left by " us as fuch to the Secular Arm; and " we, by this our Sentence, do caft thee " out of the Ecclefiastical Court, as a " Convicted, Confeffing, Affirmative, and " Professed Heretick ; and we do leave, " and deliver thee to the Secular Arm, " and to the Power of the Secular Court : " But at the fame Time, do most earn-" effly befeech that Court fo to moderate " its Sentence, as not to touch thy Blood, " or to put thy Life in any Danger."

> THE Prifoners are no fooncr in the Hands of the Civil Magistrate, than they are loaded with Chains before the Eyes of the Inquifitors, and being carried first to the Secular Goal, are within an Hour or two brought from thence before the Lord Chief Juffice, who, without knowing any Thing of their particular Crimes, or of the Evidence that was against them, asks them one by one, in what Religion they do intend to die; if they answer, that they will die in the Communion of the Roman Church, they are condemned by him to be carried forthwith to the Place of Execution, and there to be first strangled, and afterwards burnt to Ashes: But if they fay, they will die in the Protestant, or any other Faith, that is contrary to the Roman, they are then fentenced by him to be carried forthwith to the Place of Execution, and there to be burnt alive.

> AT the Place of Execution, which at Liston is the Ribera, there are fo many about them. The Stakes of the Professed, as the Inquifitors call them, may be about whereon the Prisoner is to be seated, within half a Yard of the Top; the Nebetwixt

CHAP. V.

them all Day, and when they are come speak, crying out, Mifericordia per Amor the Church of Rome, which if the Pro- other Occasion to be met with. fefied refuse to be, the Jesuits come down, and the Executioner afcends, and having that this inhuman Joy may be the Effuits go up to them a fecond Time to that all publick Malefactors, befides Hethem with him into the Flames of Hell-Fire, fo foon as they are out of their Bodies. Upon this a great Shout is raifed, and as foon as the Jesuits are off the Ladder, the Cry is, Let the Dogs Beards be made ! Let Breafts when they were brought to the the Dogs Beards be made ! Which is done Stake, are hung up in St. Dominick's by thrufting flaming Furzes, fastened to a Church, whose West End, though very long Pole, against their Faces; and this In- high, is all covered over with these Trohumanity is commonly continued until their phies of the Inquifition, hung up there Faces are burnt to a Coal, and is always in Honour to Dominick, who, to fulfil his accompanied with fuch loud Acclamations Mother's Dream, was the first Inventor of Joy, as are not to be heard upon any other Occasion; a Bull-Feaft, or a Farce, being dull Entertainments to the using a him, having dreamed, that she was de-Profefied Heretick thus inhumanly.

thus made, as they call it in Jollity, Fire his Mouth. See Dr. Geddes's Mifcellais fet to the Furz, which is at the Bottom of the Stake, and above which the Professed are chained to high, that the bishopricks, viz. those of Lisbon, Braga, Top of the Flame feldom reaches higher than the Seat they fit upon, and 'if there happen to be a Wind, and to which that Place is much exposed, it seldom reaches fo high as their Knees; fo that though, if there be a Calm, the Professed are commonly dead in Half an Hour after the Furz is fet on Fire; yet if the Weather prove windy, they are not after that dead in an Hour and Half or two Hours, and fo are really roafted, and not burnt to Death: But though out of Hell, there cannot poffibly be a more lamentable Spectacle than this, being joined with the VOL. II. Nº. 81.

PORTUGAL. betwixt the two Jesuits that have attended Sufferers, fo long as they are able to PORTUGAL. even with the forementioned Board, they de Dios, Mercy for the Love of God; turn about to the People, and the Jefuits yet it is beheld by People of both Sexes frend near a Quarter of an Hour in ex- and of all Ages, with fuch Transports of horting the Profeffed to be reconciled to Joy and Satisfaction, as are not upon any

AND that the Reader may not think turned the Professed off the Ladder upon sect of a natural Cruelty that is in those the Seat, and chained their Bodies close to People's Dispositions, and not of the Spithe Stake, he leaves them, and the Je- rit of their Religion, he may reft affured renew their Exhortation to them, and at reticks, have their violent Deaths no parting, tell them, That they leave them where more tenderly lamented than among to the Devil, who is flanding at their the fame People; and even when there is Elbow, to receive their Souls, and carry nothing in the Manner of their Deaths that appears inhuman or cruel.

WITHIN a few Days after the Execution, the Pictures of all that have been burnt, and which were taken off their of that Court; Dominick's Mother, when the was ready to be brought to Bed of livered not of a human Creature, but of THE Professed's Beards having been a fierce Dog, with a burning Torch in neous Tracts, Vol. I. p. 391, to 413.

> THERE are in Portugal, three Arch-Bilhops. and Ebora, and ten. Bishopricks. There are also three Universities, viz. Liston, Universities. Ebora, and Coimbra: And there is a Patriarch at Lison fuperior to the Arch-Patriarch. bishops and Bishops.

Kings of Portugal.

I	Alphonfus or Alonfo	- 1170
2	Sancho	1185
3	Alphonfus II.	- 1212
4	Sancho II.	1223
5	Alphonsus III.	1260
6	Dionyfius	- 1279
5	4 N	7. Alphonsus

326	-	The	UNIVEI	RSAL	TRAVELLE		CHAP. V.
PORTUGAL.	7 -	Alphonfus IV.	No. 21	1325 17	Henry Philip II. of Spain		1578 PORTUGAL
	8.	Peter		1357 18	Philip II. of Spain		1580
	9	Ferdinand		1368 19	Philip II. of Portugal		1 598
	10	John		1385 20	Philip III.		1621
	11	Edward -		- 1433 21	John IV	-	1640
	12 .	Alphonfus V.			Alphonfus VI		1656
		John II. –			Pedro or Peter II.		1683
		Emanuel _			John V.		1706
	15	John III		1521 25			1750
	-	Sebastian -		- 1557		A DECEMBER OF THE OWNER	

The INTRODUCTION,

Introduction.

FRICA is bounded by the Mediterranean Sea, which separates it from Europe on the North; by the Ishmus of Suez, the Red-Sea, and the Indian Ocean on the East; by the great Southern Ocean on the South, and by the Atlantick Ocean on the West. The Equator crosses the Middle of it from East to West. It is a Peninfula, furrounded on every Part by the Sea, except on the North-East, where it is joined to Arabia Petræa by the narrow Istomus of Suez; being fituate between 50 Degrees of Eastern Longitude, and 18 Degrees Weft Longitude, and between 35 Degrees South Latitude, and 37 Degrees North Latitude, and is upwards of 4300 Miles in Length, and 4000 in Breadth. It is ufually thrown into nine Divisions, viz. 1. Egypt. 2. Abyffinia, comprehending Nubia and the Coaft of Abex, and Anian, on the North-East. 3. Zanquebar, comprehending Sofula and Terra de Nutal on the South-East. 4. Caffraria, or the Country of the Hottentots on the South. 5. Monomotapa and Monomugi, inland Countries, furrounded by Zanguebar, Caffraria, Mataman, and Benguela-

H

6. Angola, Congo and Benin on the South-Introduction. Weft. 7. Guinea Proper, Negroland, Zaara and Biledulgerid on the Weft. 8. Morocco, Algiers, Tunis, Tripoli and Barca, ufually filed the Coaft of Barbary, lying on the Coaft of the Mediterranean Sea on the North; and 9. The Islands of Madagascar, Babmandel, Socotora, Comorra, Bourbon, Mauritius, St. Helena, Ascension, St. Matthew, St. Thomas, Princes Island, Anaboa, Fernandopo, the Cape Verd Islands, Canary Islands, Madeiras and Malta.

THE North of Africa, cipecially Egypt, was planted after the Flood, as early as any Nation, except Allyria and Armenia : But as to the South of Africa it does not seem to have been known to the Antients. Pliny relates, that it was generally held in his Time, that the Middle Region of the World, where the Sun continually runs his Courfe, was parched and burnt up by Fire: And though the fame celebrated Writer mentions a Tradition, that Hanno and some other Cartbaginian and Phanician Adventurers had failed round Africa, it is evident he did not believe it, for he could not then have afferted, that the Torrid

Adventurers must have passed twice, and the Voyage, all along, they have the Sun to failed 35 Degrees to the Southward of the the Right-Hand : This is impoffible unless Equator, in that Voyage, and feen the they had really performed this Voyage. Sun a whole Year at least to the North- It will not be enough to fay, that you canward of them.

that the Countries under the Equinoctial Winds, or to argue from Confequences, viz. were habitable. They must have known How came it about that the King of Egypt another Hemisphere, been acquainted with planted no Colonies in those new discovered other Stars and Conftellations than those Countries? When a Fact is fo well cirthat are visible to the Northward of the cumstantiated as this before us, and when Equator, which were fuch remarkable modern Experience shews those Circum-Discoveries, that if they had been once stances to be exactly true, nothing but made would never have been forgot by shewing a downright Impossibility of such those learned and polite Nations the Egyp- a Fact being performed can any Way intians, Greeks and Romans: And confe- validate it. It is plain from Heredotus, quently the South of Africa was not known that from the Testimony of these Men, he to the Antients.

IN Answer to this Opinion, some learned Gentlemen of my Acquaintance, in the incredible in their Narrative was: That the University of Cambridge, in order to undeceive me, I prefume, were fo good as to fend me the following Passages out of Herodotus, with their Remarks upon them.

HEROD. Lib. iv. cap. 41, 42. Africa mari est manifeste circumflua, excepto duntaxat ubi Afiæ contermina eft; Neco Ægyptorum rege boc primo demonstrante, is enim misit navibus Phenicis quosdam, præcipiens ut transvecti Columnas Herculeas, penetrarent ad Septentrionale usque mare, atque ita ad Ægyptum remearent. Phenices igitur à Rubro mari solventes abierunt in mare Australe, qui, cum Autumnus advenisset, applicatis ad terram navibus sementem faciebant in quamcunque Africæ partem navigantes pervenissent, ac messem expectabant-Deinde messo frumento navigabant. Ita biennio confumpto anno tertio ad Herculeas Columnas declinantes in Ægyptum remearent, referentes quæ apud me fidem non habent, sed forte apud alios : In pretereundo Africam le babuisse solem ad dextram.

THIS is the Fact as related by Herodotus (fay these Gentlemen) and the Question is, how these Men, thus fent out by Necus, should really know that Africa was furrounded by Water; that it might be failed round within the Space of three Years; that in Autumn they must be

Introduction. Torrid Zone was not habitable, which those enough to fow Corn and reap it; and in Introduction.

not fee how fuch a Voyage could be per-THE Antients must then have known, formed, or to tell us of high Seas, cross believed that Africa was furrounded Southward by Water. - All that feemed to him Land of Africa should run out so far to the South, Herodotus does not fay fo, as that these Men should see the Sun in the greatest Part of their Voyage to the North of them. You must not think that this Story was flighted, and looked upon as a Fable in those Days.

A THOUSAND Causes, Difficulty of the Voyage, a small Prospect of Advantage, Troubles that immediately fucceeded in Egypt might hinder its being further profecuted.-However, we find about 115 Years after Necus, that the Matter was disputed in Xerxes's Court .- For Herodotus tells us in the fame Book, Chap. 43, that when one of Xerxes's great Men had offended him, instead of putting him to Death, he ordered him, by Way of Punishment, to endeavour to make this Voyage, viz. to fet out to Egypt, and to fail by the Straits round Africa into the Red-Sea, directly contrary to the Course the Phanicians took .- This great Man accordingly undertook the Voyage; and after he had failed fome Months beyond the Streights, probably difcouraged by the Difficulties from Winds, Sea, &c. he returned telling Xerxes the Voyage could not be performed.-But this Answer was so far from fatisfying that Monarch, that he put him obliged to go on Shore, and flay there long to Death for his former Crime .- From,

whence

Introduction whence it is further evident, that the Antients, at least fome of them, believed that Africa was Mari circumflua.

> SINCE this kind Intimation from my Friends, I have observed, that several modern Writers are of Opinion, that other Adventurers, befides the Phænicians, had furrounded the South of Africa in those early Ages.

MR. Secretary Burchet, in his Naval History, particularly affirms, that the Antients were acquainted with the South of Africa, and had failed round it by the Cape of Good Hope more than once; for which he quotes Herodotus alfo, and mentions Plutarch, Pliny, and fome others of the Antients to have been of that Opinion.

In the fourth Page of his Naval Hiftory, speaking of the Navigation of the Antients, he fays; Herodotus tells us, that Necus King of Egypt, after he had laid afide his Project of cutting a Canal from the Nile to the Red-Sea, fent out some Fhenicians to make Discoveries, who failing from that Sea launched into the Southern they been really performed, would not Ocean, where, when Autumn came on, they landed in Lybia, fowed Corn, and have reached us as well as the general Restaid till it was ripe, when having got in port or Tradition, that they made these their Harvest they departed ; and when Voyages? And would not fome one of they had been absent two Years, arrived those Powers, or some other Naval Power, the third in Egypt, by Way of the Pl ars acquainted with this grand Difcovery, have of Hercules. They reported, fays he, attempted to plant Colonies, or make what whole will may believe for me, Settlements on these Golden Coafts of that in their Passage about Africa, they Guinea and Zanquebar, or those fruitful had the Sun on their Right-Hand; and Countries about the Cape, where they in this Manner, he goes on, was Lybia must of Necessity have been on Shore, first known; which, by the bye, fays if ever they made that Voyage? I must Mr. Burchet, is an ample Teftimony confess there are fill fome modern Writhat the Cape of Good Hope was known ters of our own Nation that feem to give and doubled by the Antients, and that Credit to those Authors, who relate that too, long before the Time of Hanno the the Antients failed round Africa; and Carthaginian. Page 12, he fays, Pliny amongst the rest, those Gentlemen that are tells us, that Hanno, in the flourishing employed by the Booksellers to furnish us Times of Cartbage, failed round Africa with a Universal History : Page 267, of from Gades, or Cadiz, to the End of their first Volume, where they relate the Arabia, and published an Account of his Story of Pharaoh Necus's fending the Voyage. Page 104, speaking of the Con- Phænicians round Africa by the Cape of quest of India by Alexander the Great, he Good Hope ; and, Page 406, they mention fays, he gave Orders afterwards to Nearchus it again, with the following Note or Reand Oneficritus, who were most skilled in mark, viz. We see then the Portuguese Navigation, to take the ftrongest and best- were only the Re-difcoverers of the Cape of built Ships of his Fleet, and penetrate as Good Hope. Here we will take Leave to

4

far into the Ocean as they could with Introduction. Safety, and then return to him, either by the River Indus or Eupbrates, the former of whom (Nearchus) as Plutarch tells us in the Life of Alexander, having coasted along Arabia, Ethiopia and Lubia, came about to the Pillars of Hercules, and returned through the Mediterranean to Macedonia.

CHAF. V

FROM whence it is obforvable, that there are no lefs than three Voyages mentioned by the Antients to be made round the South of Africa, befides that performed in part by the Perfian Nobleman Xerxes fent on the like Expedition.

BUT this still renders it the more furprizing, that we have not a better Account from the Antients of the Southern Part of Africa; of a Southern Hemilphere, or of the Countries under the Equinoctial; especially when the same Authors relate, that Hanno the Carthaginian, and the Perfian Nobleman, wrote a very particular Hiftory of their refpective Voyages : Had fome one of these remarkable Particulars animad-

UNIVERSAL TRAVELLER. The

Introduction. animadvert a little upon a celebrated Author, who will have it, the Phanicians made it a common Practice to trade with India, by the Way of the Cape of Good Hope, from the Time of Solomon. This is incredible on many Accounts; 1. The Phænicians had no fuch Temptation to undertake so long and dangerous a Voyage as we have; the Voyage to them must have been much longer than it is at prefent to us. 2. They are not above half fo far from India as we are. 3. It is incredible that the Structure and Rigging of their Ships were rightly adapted for fo unfavourable a Navigation; nor is it likely that they could at once furnish themselves with Stores and Provisions sufficient for their Use and Necessities, and at the same Time have any great Cargo of Goods on Board. 4. These Disadvantages considered, it must appear, that they might have been fupplied with all the Eastern Commodities in general, at a much cheaper Rate from the Egyptians and Edomites on the Arabian Gulph, and from Syria; and this certainly was a Part of the Trade they drove from Syria to Egypt. 5. It is not to be imagined, if the contrary Practice had been usual, that all Memory of it would have been loft; that the Romans in Ovid's Time would have talked of the Torrid Zone as uninhabitable; and that Herodotus would have reckoned it fo noble a Transaction of Necus's Reign, that he fent the most expert Phanicians he could procure, to explore the Shores of Africa; or that the fame, in other Refpects most knowing, Historian would have disputed the Credibility of what the Sailors reported on their Return, that they had the Sun on the Right Hand of them, it being the antient Cuftom, as we have fomewhere read in Plutarch, to fet the Face to the Westward; in which Posture the Sun must be on the Right-Hand of him who is to the Southward of its Courfe, which they must have been, over and over again, who doubled the Cape of Good Hope. In fhort, the Indian Commerce by that Rout could have answered no Manner of End to the Phænicians, nor could they have been tempted to frequent it, fituated as they Vol. II. Nº 81.

were, between Egypt and Syria, the two Introduction. great Magazines of whatever the East afforded. Thus far Universal History.

IT is observable, that some of the Reafons, offered by our Universal Historians, against the Phanicians trading with the East-Indics, by the Way of the Cape of Good Hope, appear of equal Force against their failing round Africa at all; as the Unfitnels of their Ships for fuch a Voyage, and their acknowledged Ignorance of the Torrid Zone, after this pretended Voyage was made.

I PROCEED now to make fome further Objections against this pretended Voyage of the Antients round the Cape of Good Hope, and to enforce those already made.

AND in the first Place, as these Phanician Mariners, are supposed to be the most skilful Artists of that Age in Marine Affairs, how came they not to fpeak of this remarkable Paffage with more Propriety. or indeed more intelligibly? How came they not to fay that the Sun was, for the most part, to the Northward of them in that Voyage? Or why did they not fay it was in their Backs when they flood to the South, and in their Faces when they returned to the North; and only on their Right-Hand, when they doubled or turned about the Cape of Good Hope, the most Southern Promontory of Afia? As in Truth it must have been, if ever they had made that Voyage.

2. This appears to have been no more than a Report, an uncertain Tradition in the Time of that Historian. Herodotus is fo far from citing any Author, where it was to be found, that he plainly tells us he did not believe it. He had related a great many incredible Things in his History, but this had obtained to little Credit in the Age he lived, that even this credulous Writer gave it up as a fabulous Relation, and durst not avouch the Truth of it. Nor is it any more improbable that the Antients should conjecture that Africa was furrounded by the Sea, than the Moderns should believe that there is a North-East, or a North-West Passage round Afia or America, which we have been endeavouring to find out these 200 Years; and notwithstanding our 40

320

numerous

Introduction numerous Difappointments, it is ftill believed by fome, there is fuch a Paffage. a C

330

BUT should it hereafter be found out, will it follow, that because People have a great while conjectured there was such a Passage, that, therefore, it was known and used heretofore?

AGAIN, Plato expressly fays, that there was a vast Island beyond the Atlantick Occan, equal in Dimensions to Asia and Africa; and that there were feveral intermediate Islands, which rendered the Paffage eafy thither : All which we find exactly true at this Day; and yet no Man, I prefume, will take upon him to fay, that the Antients ever made a Voyage to America and back again. From whence I infer, that fuch Gueffes as thefe, though People may have happened to guels right, are far from proving that such Voyages were known or used by the Antients. It is much more wonderful, that Pleto should describe the Situation and Dimensions of America, than that the Antients should guess that either the North or South Parts of our Continent were furrounded by the Sea.

3. THE Time limited for this Voyage is much too fhort ; it was impoffible the Antients then, (or indeed the Moderns now, with all the Advantages they have) should coast round that Part of Africa from the Red-Sea to Hercules-Pillars, as those Phanicians are faid to have done, within the Space of two Years, and return in the third to Egipt ; for in failing upon any Coaft, almoft, especially on unknown Shores, there is no advancing in the Night-Time. It is to this Day a Rule, ever to lie by in the Night-Time, upon an unknown Coaft. Even upon our own, which we know fo well, few will venture to fail in the Night; and those who have done it, have too often reaped the Fruit of their Temerity: Among other Instances we may remember, Sir Cloudefly Shovel and feveral of our Men of War, were caft away on our own Coafts in the Night-Time, when there was no Storm, only a moderate Gale of Wind : And we loft great part of another Fleet in the Mouth of the River of Canada, though they were furnished with Pilots (even in the Day-Time) in foggy Weather; which I

mention to shew the extreme Difficulty of Introduction. a Coafting Voyage, though we know the Countries never fo well. I take it for granted, therefore, that these Phanicians never durst, or could fail in the Night-Time, or in foul and foggy Weather in the Day-Time, on that unknown Coast : And if this be admitted, the two Years in which they are supposed to make this Voyage, must be reduced to one at least, as they were obliged to lie by, or remain at an Anchor above half the two Years, for Want of Light, or bright Weather; how clfe fhould they avoid the numerous Rocks and Sands that must be found upon the Coafts, and particularly at the Mouths of Rivers, in a Voyage of that Extent?

BUT further, it is admitted, in the Relation of this Voyage, that these Mariners went on Shore in some Part of Africa, and remained there, at one Time, long enough to fow and reap their Corn; which if we fuppose to be about fix Months, this reduces the remaining Year to half a Year. It must be remembered, alfo, that upon all Coafts between the Tropicks (within which the greatest Part of this Voyage must be performed) they have annually a fair and tempeftuous Seafon by Turns, and that during the ftormy Scafon, no Ship (even with all the Advantages we have at this Day, of Building, Sails, and Compass) can fail, or even live upon the Coaft; and there are four of these tempestuous Seasons between the Tropicks within the Space of two Years, in which there, is an absolute Necessity of putting to Sea at a Distance from the Coaft,' or putting into fome very fecure Harbour; and confequently, every Coafting-Vessel must remain in Harbour several Months every Year, within the Tropick, or infallibly be caft away; whence it follows, that feveral Months more must be loft within the Space of two Years.

ADD to this, that upon the Western Coast of Africa, a little to the Northward of the Equator, the Wind constantly fits opposite to those who fail to the North-West, for 3000 Miles and upwards; which must be another very considerable Hindrance to Vessels coasting it from the Cape

of

UNIVERSAL The TRAVELLER.

Introduction.

render fuch a Voyage abfolutely impracticable, till the Compass was found out; for then a Ship could not stand out to Sea, and avoid those Winds. Sure I am that no Ships of what Nation foever, at this Day, pretend to coaft it to the Northward in their Return from Guinea, but stand out to Sea, and take a vast Compass to avoid those Winds.

LET it be confidered further, that the coafting along all the Bays, Creeks, and they discovered the West Coast of Africa. Mouths of Rivers, must make the Passage three Times as long as we make it now, who fail most part of the Way at a Diftance from the Shore in a direct Line, and are not obliged to follow all the Turnings and Windings of the Coaft; and confequently, the Phanicians must be three Times as long in performing this Voyage, (if it was practicable at all,) as we are to purfue it. now.

the Portuguese, who first found the Way round Africa by the Cape of Good Hope, (of the Moderns at leaft) and actually coafted it, as the Phænicians are supposed to have done, were eighty Years (inftead of three) before they could double the Cape, though they had all the Advantages of Ships, Sails, Compais, and Skill, the Moderns are poffefied of ; and could ftand out to Sea when they met with crofs Winds, or a dangerous and uneven Coaft, and fail against, or upon a Wind, as the Sailors term it, which the Antients never pretended to do, and if they had, could never have practifed this Part of Navigation with Success, fince they were obliged to keep near the Coast, where a Ship wants Room to tack and turn about as the may in the Ocean.

4. AND with me it is a very great Objection to the Phanician Voyage, that it is pretended to be made all at once, the whole Coast of Africa discovered in one Voyage, which cannot be faid of any Country a fortieth Part of that Extent. The usual and most rational Way of making Difcoveries, is by flow Degrees. He must be a Madman, that would run pre-

of Good Hope to the Streights, if it did not Sounding as he went along, or taking any Introduction. Precaution to fecure himfelf from Shipwreck upon an unknown Coaft. These very Phænicians, when they fent out Colonies in the Mediterranean, put into Harbour, and fixed themselves in the first fruitful Country they came at on the European and African Shore, a confiderable Time before they advanced. It was many Years bofore they reached the Mouth of the Streights, and still fome Ages before

> But these Adventurers, in Herodotus, are faid to furround this Quarter of the World at once, without making one Settlement, or planting one Colony by the Way, or once returning to their Principals, to give an Account of the Difficulties or Success of the Voyage, or requiring further Supplies or Reinforcements to enable them

IT appears, alfo, very odd to me, that IT is worth our Observation, also, that these People should go on Shore in Autumn to fow Grain; for the tempestuous or rainy Seafon is their Spring between the Tropicks, and the Seafon for Sowing; whereas in the Autumn, all Corn and Fruits are ripe, in the fair or dry Seafon is their Harvest, and this also is their Seafon for failing; and had they remained on Shore at this Time, they had loft the Opportunity of failing that Year, and, inftead of half a Year, must have remained a whole Year on Shore; befides, they would have been troubled to have made their Corn grow in the dry Seafon.

5. IT is another very confiderable Objection to the Reality of this Voyage, that neither the Egyptians, Greeks, Cartbaginians or Romans, ever made a fecond Attempt to discover the South of Africa, if the Way had been thus happily traced out for them. As for the Story of the Perhan Nobleman fent upon this Expedition, it has very much the Air of Fable. He must have been an egregious Fool to return to Xerxes again, who profecuted him capitally, when he was got fo far out of his Power, especially when he had done nothing to merit his Favour ; and it is obfervable, alfo, that they make this Perfian cipitately over Rocks and Sands, without to take a quite contrary Way in attempting this

331

332

TRAVELLER. The UNIVERSAL

Introduction.

this Voyage, than the Phænicians are faid to have done, which cannot be prefumed, when the former had met with fuch Success the other Way: Befides, the Story of this Nobleman, makes rather against the Feasiblencis of this Voyage than for it, inafmuch as after he had attempted it, he declared the Voyage was impracticable. All that can be concluded from this Relation, therefore, is, that there was a Report or Conjecture, about that Time, that Africa was furrounded by the Sea on the South, which nobody difputes.

6. It is very strange also (as has been hinted already) that these Phanicians should not take Notice, that they had passed under the Sun, twice, at least, in this Voyage: That they had loft many of the Northern Stars, and discovered a new Hemisphere : That the Sun between the Tropicks always brought ftormy Weather, and Deluges of Rain along with it, when it was vertical; and that it was always fair Weather when the Sun was at the greateft Diftance from them, directly opposite to the Seafons without the Tropicks, where the Approach of it ufually brings fair Weather, and the Absence of the Sun is attended with Storms and foul Weather.

7. IT is equally frange, that they should give no Manner of Account of any one Nation or People they had feen; or of any one Plant or Animal upon all the Coast, when they are faid to have been half a Year on Shore at a Time; and that they should not mention those Mountainous Seas at the Cape, which no Man, in these later Ages, ever passed without Aftonishment.

8. I SHOULD have expected, alfo, that the Name of this great Commander, who round Africa would have been transmitted to us. The Name of Columbus, who found out America, is known to every Man almost; to many more than the Name of the Prince that employed him; and how comes the Name of this Phanician Captain to be entirely loft?

flowly from one Point or Harbour to Introduction. another, and obtain the Knowledge of the Coaft by Degrees, how much more was this neceffary then, when they durft not go far to Sea for Want of a Compais, but must fail close to those Rocks and Sands near the Shore, and might expect to be shipwrecked by every extraordinary Blast of Wind upon the Coaft, or to have been driven out to Sea beyond a Poffibility of recovering the Coast again ? particularly, when they came near the Cape of Good Hope, called by the Portuguele, at first. Cabo-Tormentofo, or the Tempestuous Cape, from the frequent and unparalleled Storms they met with there; where the Waves run, in a literal Senfe, Mountains high, and the tall Ships we build at this Day, have no Way to fave themselves from perifhing, but to run before the Storm under a little Piece of a Sail, just enough to keep the Ship in a steady Course ; for if they bring too, fo that the Waves beat against the Side of the Ship, fhe is filled with Water, or overset; and if they have not Sea-Room, but are upon a Lee-Shore, they must inevitably perish; for there is not a Port within 500 Miles of the Cape either Way, where a Ship can ride fecurely in these Storms: Nor is it poffible to drop their Anchors in fuch ftormy Weather. Nay, if they were actually moored in Harbour, in fome of those Storms, they must be driven from their Anchors, and wrecked on Shore in the Winter-Seafon; and these Storms are very frequent, even in the Summer. The Guard-ship, which belongs to the Dutch there, is forced to lie moored with vast Iron Chains. No Cables will hold her in these Storms. And if our present Shipping cannot live upon this Coast in stormy Weather, how should piloted and conducted this happy Fleet the flight-built Gallies of the Antients live on that Coast, where there are no Harbours for fo many hundred Miles, efpecially when they did not know the proper Seafons for failing, and what Winds they would meet with, as we do now, in every Latitude? Our Ships that pass the Cape in the Winter-Seafon, at this Day, 9. Is it be necessary at this Day to never care to come within the Sight of it; proceed with Caution, and to advance for all their Security in these Storms, is to

Introduction.

fore it. They feldom pretend to bear up a Surf or fwelling Sea, which breaks upon against the Wind, as they do in other the Shore with fuch Impetuofity, that no Seas. From whence I conclude, that lefs than a Miracle could not carry the flight low-built Gallies of the Antients round the Cape. They durft not run out to Sea if the Wind would permit them, for Want of a Compais, and because their Ships or Gallies were too low and open to live in those Seas; and if the Wind fat on Shore, it was impossible they should escape being dashed to Pieces.

10. ANOTHER Confideration that occurs, is the Difficulty of flowing or laying in Provisions for fuch a Voyage, or of getting them by the Way .--- That it was impoffible they should lay in for a fourth Part of fuch a Voyage, Wood, Water, Flefh, Corn, &c. is evident from the Make of fuch shallow Coasting-Vessels, because they had not deep Hulls or Holds, as our highbuilt Ships have; for if they had, they must, in many Places, have kept a great Distance from the Coast, on Account of the Rocks and Sands that lie near the Surface of the Water, and run out feveral Leagues into the Sea, even out of Sight of Land at the Mouths of great Rivers, many of which were to be passed in this long Voyage: And how they fhould pais fuch Shelves, though they did not draw much Water, is not eafy to be conceived; for when we come upon a ftrange Coaft, in the fmallest Ships, we are forced to heave the Lead, and found the Depth of the Sea all the Way we go; and when we come to the Mouth of a River, with all these Precautions, the skilfullest Sailors do not care to enter it without the Affistance of a Pilot of the Place : Even the Mouth of the River Thames, which we know fo well, is never entered by a Ship of any Burden, by the Way of the Downs, without a Pilot. How impracticable then must it be to pass or enter the Mouths of fo many vaft Rivers as occur in a Voyage round Africa? But to proceed.

by the Way (if they were not laid in at Stars appeared, or venture going back afirst) upon many Coasts, particularly on Part of the Guinea Coast, is another Ob- fides, on the other Side of the Equator, VOL. II. Nº 81.

Introduction get Sea-Room, fo as they may run be- jection not eafily answered; for there runs European Boat or Vefiel can go on Shore there. We are forced in the faireft Seafon to make use of the Country Canoes or Floats, which cannot fink, to carry both Men and Goods on Shore, and thefe are often over-fet. The Phanicians therefore could not go on Shore here in the faireft Seafon, and if they happened to be on this or any other fuch Coaft in the ftormy Seafon, they must inevitably perifh. - Our Ships at this Day do not pretend to ride out these constant periodical Storms that arife between the Tropicks, but get out to Sea when they apprehend the Time approaches; and if they flay too long, are driven on Shore, as the Phænicians must infallibly have been.

333

12. AND should it be supposed, that neither the Surf of the Sea, or flormy Weather could prevent these People going on Shore for Provisions, yet in many Places this Coaft is a dry barren Defart for many hundred Miles, where neither Wood, Fresh Water, Corn, Flesh, Salt, or other Provisions are to be had. Let it be confidered alfo, what Time must be spent almost every Week in going on Shore and getting Provisions, and this will induce us to believe the Voyage between Egypt and Hercules-Pillars, or the Streights, could never be performed by People that had no Compass, or any Knowledge of those Coafts, in two or three Years.

J3. LET it be confidered further, that in Fogs and thick hazy Weather, between the Tropicks, and in the Winter-Time and stormy Weather, without the Tropicks, they could neither have Sun or Stars to guide them : And if they ever loft Sight of Land, and were fo fortunate to fall in with it again, it was impoffible to know which Way they were failing : The Land could be no Guide to them, becaufe this being the first Voyage, they are not fupposed to know it, and they must either 11. THE Difficulty of getting Provisions lie still till they had better Weather and the gain, or at least out of their Way : Be-4 P

they

Introduction they would have loft Sight of many of ftroyed by Worms; and as the Phanicians Introduction. the Stars they knew, and those few they could fee in our Hemisphere must appear in fuch a different Polition from what they used to see them here, that these could be no Direction to them in their Voyage.

14. THE Phanicians also must have had good fortune not to have perifhed, or to have been very much diminished in their Numbers in fo long a Voyage, fince they must often have been obliged to go on Shore in unhealthful Places between the Tropicks, fuch as the Coaft of Guinea for Instance: And if they were only diminished and fickly, this must be a great Impediment to the profecuting the Voyage, which depended as much upon the Strength of the Men at the Oar, as on the Winds and Sails. We have had a late memorable Inftance of the Unhealthfulnefs of fome Coafts between the Tropicks, in Admiral Hoher's Misfortunes, who buried the Sailors of his Fleet twice over while he lay upon the Coast of Terra-Firma, before not undertake for any Reward, to coast Forto-Bello, and loft his own Life there; round Africk from Egypt to Hercules-Piland the Ships were fo eaten up with the lars, or the Streights, within the Space of Worms, that it was found necessary to seven Years, without a Compass, though rebuild them : And in both these Particu- the Phanicians are faid to have done this lars the Coast of Guinea, and some others in two or three at the most, and at a Time in Africa are equally fatal. The Island when they were perfectly ignorant of the of St. Thomas, under the Equator, and Coast, and of the Winds and Weather near the Coaft of Congo, is fo unhealthful, they should meet with. And I am apt to that the Dutch, having ravifhed it from the think that fuch a Voyage, either with Ship Portuguese by Force, twice lost the Co- or Galley, with a Compass, could not be lonies they fent thither, and were forced performed in many Years without flanding to quit that Island to the Portuguese again, out to Sea, and avoiding the never varion Account of the Unhealthiness of the able contrary Winds, and those periodical Country.

15. ANOTHER Piece of good Fortune, that must attend these Phanicians to enable Tropicks, once or twice a Year. them to perform this Voyage, must be a continual good Understanding with every Nation on this Continent, where they were forced to go on Shore for Provisions; and yet scarce any People have been found the Shore; and if they have not a Wind more barbarous and unhospitable than those to their Purpose they can run into the Way of Africa; and if ever a Quarrel did happen between them and the Phanicians, in keep close to the Shore could not do. which the latter were defeated, this must have put a Period to the Voyage.

are supposed to coast all the Way, for above ninety Degrees, backwards and forwards, and to remain a confiderable Time on the Shores to get Provisions, their Vefiels would probably have been too much impaired in the Voyage to have accomplished it.

IF it be objected, that Ships which fail round Africa at this Day are liable to this and fuch other Misfortunes as have been mentioned, this is a Mistake; for Ships do not often fail along the Coaft at this Day, but far out at Sea, whereby they do not only avoid the contrary Winds, but also the Hazard of Rocks and Sands, and make the Way shorter by two Thirds than these People could do, who were forced to creep along the Shore, to go into every Bay and Creek, and into all the Mouths of Rivers they must pass in this extensive Voyage.

I AM very well fatisfied the most skilful Sailor in Great-Britain, who is best acquainted with the African Shores, would Temperts or Monfons, that never fail to visit all the Coasts that lie between the 1201

17. THOSE that keep out to Sea have not only the Advantage of Sea-Room to tack and turn, which Way they pleafe, but their Weather is much better than near of one, which those who were forced to

18. THE Ships we have now can lay in Provision enough for their Voyage in their 16. I HAVE already mentioned the Ships spacious Holds, and by that Means are not of Admiral Hoster's Squadron being de- obliged to go on Shore, and hazard their being

Introduction. being wrecked on the Coafts. They also avoid the Danger of Difeases, and the Outrages of the barbarous Inhabitants, and the Destruction of their Vesiels by the Worms; all which Misfortunes the Phænicians must have been liable to, it being fcarce poffible they fhould recover the Sight of Land again, if they were driven a great Diftance from it; and, therefore, they must of Necessity have kept close to this unknown Shore most of the Voyage.

> 10. LASTLY, In other Coaffing Voyages in the Red-Sea, the Mediterranean, &c. they were acquainted with the Coaft, and if they happened to be driven out to Sea, when they recovered Sight of Land again, they knew where they were; but here the Land could be no Direction to them, becaufe they never faw it before. Befides, it feems to have been a Rule with the Antients, always to fail in the fair Seafon, and never, if they could avoid it, in the Winter, when tempestuous Weather was expected, even without the Tropicks. This is evident from the Account St. Paul gives us of his Voyage from Palestine to Rome. They purposed, he fays, to have staid the whole Winter at fome Port till the fair Seafon returned; and yet the Romans had as good Ships and as skilful Sailors, in those Days, as any Nation.

In clear, ferene Weather, in Summer-Time, they might venture out of Sight of Land now and then, because they had the Sun and Stars to direct them; and Storms were less frequent then, than in the Winter: But in this Voyage round Africa, in which they are supposed to be two Years at leaft, they must have had two Winters, or ftormy Seafons, if not more; for they must pass the Tropicks four Times, at each of which they might meet with the Monsons, or annual Storms; and if they did not, also, meet with Storms without, about the Cape, beyond the Tropick of Capricorn, and in the Atlantick Ocean, on this Side the Tropick of Cancer, they must have been more favoured than ever any Ships were that have failed round Africa of late Years.

THE Sum of my Objections against this Phænician Voyage, are, that this Tra-

I

dition could not be credited by the Greek Introduction. or Roman Hiftorians, becaufe they unanimoully held, that the Torrid Zone (which must have been passed twice in such a Voyage) was not habitable : That the Mariners would have taken fome Notice of the Southern Hemisphere, and of the Countries they vifited South of the Equinoctial, if they had really made fuch a Voyage.

THAT it was impossible to discover and navigate an unknown Coaft of 15,000 or 20,000 Miles Extent, in the Space of wo or three Years without a Compass, when the Mariners were neither acquainted with the Rocks and Sands upon that Coaft, or with the Winds, Currents, or Scafons, they were to meet with in any Part of it, and wanted the Stars that used to guide them on this Side the Equator; that.it is strange no Nation should make a second Attempt, or even fettle one Colony in Africa, South of the Equator, or even near it, if the Phænicians made such an expeditious and fuccessful Voyage round it, especially, fince great Part of Africa abounded in Golden Sands, which must have been discovered by them. It is a further Objection to this Voyage, that the Antients knew nothing of the annual periodical Winds or Storms between the Tropicks, and of their shifting regularly every Half Year to the Oppofite Points: That the Winter or stormy Seafon always advanced with the Sun, and they had the fairest Weather when it was at the greatest Diftance from them, contrary to what happens in Countries without the Tropicks.

THAT the Gallies of the Antients could never pais the Cape of Good Hope without many miraculous Incidents, if the Winds and Seas there were what we find them at this Day.

THAT in fuch Gallies they could neither lay in Provisions sufficient for the Voyage, nor could they flay to procure them by the Way, if it was performed within the Space of two or three Years: And if they would have gone on Shore from Time to Time for them, it would have been impracticable on many Parts of the Coast of Africa, because of the Surf

TRAVELLER. The UNIVERSAL

or Swelling of the Sea in fome Places; and in others there are neither Wood, Water, or Provisions of any Kind to be met with for fome Hundreds of Miles.

THAT they must have had extreme good Fortune not to have been deftroyed by Discascs, Enemies, or other Accidente on Shore, if they had escaped the Dangers of the Sea.

THEY must have remained in Harbour near one Half of the Time, on Account of the never failing tempeftuous Seafons and contrary Winds, and muft have lain by still longer on Account of dark Nights and foggy Weather, which reduces the Time of their failing to a very few Months, much too small a Space of Time to encompais Africa, even with all the Advantages we are Masters of ; which Confideration alone is fufficient to overthrow the Credit of this Voyage.

BUT all these Objections united, and duly weighed, I perfuade myself amount to a Demonstration, that this Voyage could never be performed by the Antients within the Space of three Years, at least in the Opinion of any Seaman, who is acquainted with the Coast of Africa, and the Winds and Seafons upon that Coaft, and fenfible of the Hazard and Difficulty of failing upon that unknown Shore without a Compass; though speculative Men, who are unacquainted with Maritime Affairs, may poffibly be of another Opinion.

HAVING confidered the Arguments on both Sides, as to the Credibility of the Circumnavigation of Africa by the Antients, I proceed to fnew when, and in what Manner, it came to be furrounded about 250 Years ago, a Fact that no Man doubts of at this Day.

THE Goths having recovered Portugal from the Moors, followed them crofs the Streights of Gibraltar, and fubdued Part of Morocco, taking from them the Towns of Tangier, Ceuta, Arzilla, &c.

PRINCE Henry V. Son of John II. King of Portugal, accompanying his Father in one of these Expeditions against the Moors of Africa, being firmly perfuaded that a Way might be traced out

whence the fine Spices and other rich Introduction. Merchandize were brought to Egypt and the Ports of the Levant, and observing, also, that Gold, Ivory, and other valuable Merchandife was annually brought over Land by Caravans from Guinea to Morocco, he formed the Defign of discovering the West Coast of Africa, being convinced that it would turn to Account to visit those Golden Shores, if he should be disappointed in finding a Passage to India by the South of Africa. He no fooner returned to Portugal, therefore, from the African Expedition, but he obtained Leave of his Father, King John, to fit out fome Ships for the Difcovery of that Coaft; but the Attempt proved more difficult than he expected; for his Ships arriving at Cape Bajadore, the Waves beat fo terribly on that Coaft, that they durft not attempt to pass it for ten Years afterwards : But having at length overcome the Difficulty, he obtained a Bull or Grant from the Pope, of all Infidel Countries, that fhould be difcovered to the South and East from Cape Bajadore to the East-Indies, with a plenary Indulgence for all fuch Souls as flould perifh in the Undertaking.

PRINCE Henry continued his Discoveries on this Coast to the 8th Degree of North Latitude; but dying in the Year 1463, he was not fo fortunate as to fee Africa entirely furrounded.

In the Year 1471, the Trade was extended as far as the Gold-Coaft, in 5 Degrees North Latitude.

KING John III. caused the Fort of St. George del Mina to be crected for the Protection of the Gold-Coaft, in the Year 1481, and having now great Expectations of discovering a Way to the East-Indies round Africa, and apprehending that other Princes, notwithstanding his Grant from the Pope, would attempt to follow his People to India by the fame Rout, he applied to the feveral Princes of Christendom, representing, that they ought to furnish their Quotas towards subduing the Infidel Nations on the Coast of Africa and India, as they would all reap the Benefit of it; but the Enterprize being ftill effccmround Africa to the East-Indies, from ed very hazardous, or rather chimerical,

330

Introduction.

Whereupon King John applied himfelf to ed fo much, the Name of Cabo de Bueno the Pope, to confirm the Donation of all Elperanza, The Cape of Good Hope, instead Pagan Countries South and East of Cape of Cabo Tormentofo, which Diaz had given Bajadore, which had been made to his An- it. However, none of the Portuguese had ceftors by the Holy See; and the Pope the Courage to pass the Cape of Good Hope not only confirmed the former Grant, but during the Reign of King John : He prodecreed, that no other Nation fhould be ceeded therefore to reinforce the Colonies entitled to any fuch Discoveries; and the he had already fent to the West Coast of King of Portugal from that Time (1484) Africa, particularly those of Cape Verde affumed the Title of Lord of Guinea, by on the Rivers Senega and Gambia, those of which was then meant all the West Coast Guinea, Benin and Congo, whither Millioof Africa then discovered, or intended to be discovered, ordering his Commanders to fet up Stone Croffes in Memory of his taking Poffeffion of those Countries as Part of the Dominions of Portugal.

THE first Commander sent out, in 1484, was Diego Cam, who paffing Cape Catharina, came to the River Congo in the Kingdom of that Name, but called by the Natives, Zayre: He passed on twenty Leagues further, and fet up a Crofs at a Place he called St. Augustin, in 13 Degrees South Latitude, and another in 22 South; and returning to Congo, he had a Conference with the King of that Country, wherein he told him, they came to inftruct his People in the Christian Religion, as they did in every Place they came to; and the King of Congo fent one of his Sons and feveral of his Nobility with Captain Diego to Portugal, where they were baptized, the King and Queen, and feveral Perfons of Quality being their Sponfors ; the chief of them had the King's Name of Don Jobn given him, his former Name being Zakuta.

was fent with three Ships to make further Difcoveries to the Southward, in order to find a Passage to the East-Indies, and was fo fortunate as to make the most Southerly away to the North-East, not seeing Land Promontory of Africa, which he named again till Christmas-Day, and gave it the Cabo Tormentofo, from the terrible Storms and mountainous Seas he met with there, which so terrified him, that he durst not rived at a River, which they called de los King an Account of his Voyage, who the Epiphany; here they went on Shore,

Vol. II. Nº LXXXII.

Introduction. they all refused to be engaged in it. gave the Southern Promontory Diaz dread-Introduction. naries were fent to convert the Natives, and many of the African Princes acknowledged the King of Portugal their Sovereign : But the passing the Cape of Good Hope, and planting Colonies in India, were not effected till the Reign of Emanuel, the Son of King John.

> THIS Prince fent three Ships, on Board whereof were 160 Men commanded by Vajco de Gama, to attempt the Passage of the Cape of Good Hope: De Gama set fail from Portugal on the 8th of July, 1497; the Captains who commanded the other two Ships, were Paul de Gama, Brother to Vafco, and Nicolas Nunez; they had a Tender with them loaden with Provisions, commanded by Gonzalo Nonnez, and a Sloop, of which Bartholomers Diaz was Captain, bound to Del Mina on the Coast of Guinea. Admiral de Gama, with his three Ships, made the Cape of Good Hope on the 18th of November, in the Evening, and paffed it on the 20th; after which he landed, and erected a Crofs, and bought fome Cattle of the Natives for Trifles; but still, the Natives looking on the Por-In the Year 1486, Bartholomew Diaz tuguese with a jealous Eye, and apprehending they had a Defign to fubdue their Country, pulled down the Crofs that had been erected, and the Portuguese failed Name of Terra de Natal, as being our Saviour's Birth-Day. They afterwards arpass it, but returned to Lisbon, to give the Reys, or the King's, being on the Feast of concluded now, that he had gained his and dealt with the Natives for fome Ivory Point, and opened a Passage to India, and and Provisions, and the Admiral left two

> > 4 Q

Inueduction. Men here to inform him of the State of the Country at his Return: Thefe Men were condemned Criminals, whofe Punishment had been changed for this Purpose. Coafting along still to the Northward, they arrived at Molambique, in 15 Degrees South-Latitude, where they found Arabian Merchants that traded to India for Spices, Precious Stones, &c. There was a pretty good Harbour, and the Town was inhabited by Moors, who traded to the Red-Sea, and to India, in large Veffels, but without Decks. The Portuguese having entered the Harbour, the Sheik, or Chief of the Moors, fent them Prefents and Provisions, defiring Leave to come on Board, which was granted, and he came with a numerous Train of Attendants, dreft in a Turkish Habit; and here the Portuguese obtained a Pilot of the King to carry them to Calicut in India, which they were told lay about 1000 Leagues to the Eaftward. The Moors, however, finding the Portuguefe were Christians, formed a Defign to destroy them; but the Plot was discovered, and the Admiral fet fail from thence after

he had battered the Town with his Great Introduction. Guns, and fupplying his Ships with Water, failed to *Melinda*, where they found feveral Merchants of *India*, that came thither to trade with the *Arabs* and *Moors*.

HITHERTO De Gama had coasted along the Eastern Shore of Africa; but now having got an Indian Pilot, he determined to cross the Eastern Ocean, and setting fail from Melinda the 22d of April, he arrived at Calicut, in Hither India, on the 20th of May, 1598.

THE Portuguese were opposed by the Arabs, and other Mahometan Powers, settled at this Port; for the Portuguese made no Secret of their Design of trading with India; and though the Arabs had been long settled in the Ports of India, they were at length beaten out and succeeded by the Portuguese, who enjoyed the sole Trade to Africa and the East-Indies for upwards of 100 Years; and so numerous were their Colonies on these Coasts, that the Portuguese Language is still spoken from Tangier to China.

GDXXXXXXXCDXXXXXXXXXXXXXX

MOROCCO.

CHAP. I.

Of the Situation, Rivers, Mountains, and Provinces.

MOROCCO. Situation.

PASSING from Spain to Africa, crofs the narrow Streight of Gibralter, Morocco is the first Country we meet with, being bounded by that famous Streight on the North, by the Kingdom of Algiers on the East, by Biledulgerid and the Mountains of Atlas on the South, and by the Atlantick Ocean on the West; fituate between 2 and 11 Degrees of West Longitude, and between 28 and 36 Degrees of North Latitude; about 500 Miles long, and 480 broad, and fome make the Dimensions much larger.

IT contains three Grand Divisions, viz. MOROCCO. 1. That of Fez to the North. 2. Morocco Divisions. Proper in the Middle; and, 3. Suz on the South.

WHEN the Saracens made a Conquest of the North of Africa, in the seventh Century, this was much the largest Kingdom they erected, containing great Part of the Coast of Barbary to the Eastward, and Part of Spain on the opposite Shore; but now contains only the three Kingdoms, or Provinces, above mentioned; the North Division whereof was the Mauritania Tingitana

338

CHAP. I.

339

MOROCCO	Tingitana of the Romans, so denominated					
	from the Port-Town of Tinges or Tangier,					
	fituate on the South-West Coast of the					
	Streights of Gibralter.					

Rivers.

CHAP. II.

THE chief Rivers are, I. The River Mulvia, which runs from South to North, feparating the Kingdom of Fez from Algiers, and discharging its Waters into the Mediterranean. This is a large deep River, according to Dr. Shaw, and admits of fmall cruifing Veffels, and might be made commodious for Ships of greater Burthen : The Sources of this River lie a great Way within the Sabara or Defart, at the Distance of 800 Miles from the Sea, and runs almost its whole Course in the fame Meridian.

2. THE River Suz, which runs from East to West, through the Kingdom of that Name, discharges itself into the Atlantick Ocean, at the Mouth whereof lies the Port-Town of Santa Cruz.

3. THE River Rabatta, which runs almost in the fame Direction, and discharges itself into the fame Ocean, the piratical Port of Sallee standing at the Mouth of it.

4. THE River Cebu, at the Mouth whereof Mamora is fituate, being another piratical Port. The River Lecus runs in the fame Direction, and falls into the fame Occan, near the Mouth whereof stands the Port of Larrache. None of these are navigable for Ships, and the Ports, at their Mouths, will admit but of fmall Veffels. The most commodious Bays are those of Tangier and Tetuan, in the Mediterranean; but these are unsafe in some Winds. The Spaniards are in Possession of the Port of Ceuta, opposite to Gibralter, and of Penon de Velez East of it; but neither of them are safe Harbours.

MOROCCO SALLEE is effected the best Port in Morocco, and is a good Harbour after a Ship has entered it ; but there is not more than twelve Feet Water on the Bar at a full Tide.

THE Mountains of Atlas run through the Mountaine, Country from East to West, and abutting on the Western Ocean gave its Name to that Sea. The reft of the Country, towards the North, contains extensive fruitful Plains, but there is very little Wood that can be called Timber in the Country.

NOTWITHSTANDING Morocco lies South of Spain, it is not fo hot as the Spanifb Vallies which lie between the Mountains, it being a more open Country, and the Mountains of Atlas are always cool. In Seafons. general they have a great deal of temperate ferene Weather. In the Plains their Winter is fhort, and if it freezes in the Morning, the Middle of the Day, however, is warm. In January it freezes most: In February the Weather is variable, changing feveral Times a Day; but it is then moderately warm. In March the North-West Winds are very violent, and their Fruit is then in Bloffom : About the End of April Cherries are ripe; and in May they have Figs : In June all Manner of Fruit is ripe : In August it is very hot, but the Air clear and ferene. If it rain in Summer the Country is unhealthful. Their Harvest-Season is from the Middle of August to the Middle of Novem-Their Winter lasts from November ber. to February, when they have hard Gales of Wind, and fome Snow, Hail, and Thunder. Their Rains fall in October, when their Lands on the Hills are fown; but their Seed-Time in the Plains, is not till February.

CHAP. II. Of the Chief Towns.

HE chief Towns in the Kingdom FEZ, the Capital of that Province, Fez. Chief Towns. 9. Sallee.

of Fez, are, 1. Fez. 2. Mequinez. and of the whole Empire, is fituate in 6 3. Tetuan. 4. Tangier 5. Ceuta. 6. Ar- Degrees of West Longitude, and 33 Dezilla. 7. Larrache. 8. Mamora ; and, grees odd Minutes North Latitude, on the

Bays.

CHAP.

That Part of the Town called New Fez, ceffary here that the Government would is three Miles in Circumference, adorned find it difficult to fubfift without them. with upwards of fifty Molques or Maho- All Foreign Trade and Money Matters are metan Temples. The Houses of People negotiated and transacted by them. They of Condition confift of feveral Squares; work in Gold and Silver at Mequinez, and Shops make a poor Appearance, Streets narrow and unpaved, are dirty in Winter, and dufty in Summer. Travellers lodge in Caravanferas, or Houfes built by the Publick, for their Entertainment, about Squares; but the Traveller buys his own Provision, and dreffes it in the Caravansera. There are Conveniences also for their Camels and Horses before the Caravansera.

OLD-FEZ, is divided from the other by a fmall River, and both together make one large Town, fo populous, that they can raise 40,000 Men at a very fhort Warning : Both of them are furrounded by antique Walls and Towers, not able to maintain a Siege against our modern Engineers. Here is always a Garrifon confifting of a good Body of Horfe, who are employed in collecting the Corn of the adjacent Country, and laying it up in Magazines erected for that Purpose; and they have Mills upon all the little Streams in the Neighbourhood for grinding it. The Palaces in which the King and Court formerly refided are in Ruins, the Court having long been removed to Mequinez ; but Fez has still as brifk a Trade as any Town in the Empire.

Mequinez

340

2. MEQUINEZ, where the Court now refides, is fituated in a pleafant Plain,

MOROCCO little River Cebu, being of a round Figure. dering a Jew, and indeed they are so ne- MOROCCO. those of Tradesimen very mean, and their are the only Bankers. The Christian staves. the Slaves are allowed their own Alcaide or Governor, also, who is a Christian : Many of the Christians are allowed to work for themfelves at certain Times, and get Money here, in which they are allowed to have a Property.

> THERE is a Monastery of Spanish Friars Infirmary. at Mequinez, endowed with a Revenue of 500 Pistoles a Year, for the Relief of Captives both with Food and Phyfick, for preventing their turning Mahometans : These also are under the Emperor's Protection, on Account of their taking Care of his fick Slaves, and the Prefents they annually make him: They have an Infirmary capable of entertaining 100 Perfons; and to these the Captives apply when they are fick, lame, or in any other Distress.

My Author adds, that in the late Emperor Muley Ifmael's Time the Cafe of the Christian Slaves was a great deal worse than it is at prefent; for he employed many of them in his Buildings : However, their Work was not harder than any of our Day-Labourers: And he gave feveral of them Licences to keep Taverns, on Condition of fubfifting their poor Brethren, to whom he ordered a daily Allowance of Bread : Nor were Masters of Ships, or those who had a little Money in 5 Degrees of West Longitude, and 34 to bribe the Alcaide, forced to work at all. Degrees of North Latitude. The Town is But further, the Canute where the Capdivided into feveral Quarters, or rather tives are lodged, is a much better Place than contains several Cities united. The Palace any of our common Prisons : Here every is a diffinct City : The Quarter of the Moors Nation has a diffinct Apartment, in which is another : The Negro Town a third ; are Taverns, and a Market of all Manner and the Jews have a Quarter to them- of Fruit and Eatables : Nor are any of the felves, in which there do not refide lefs Moors fuffered to difturb them, or indeed than 15,000 of that Nation, being allowed to come into their House, but by Pera Sheik or Magistrate, who has the Go- mission. My Author adds, that he faw vernment of them according to their own feveral Captives at Mequinez, who lived Laws, and the King allows them his Pro- much better than ever they did in their tection. Mr. Ruffel relates, that five Moors own Country; and they have not only the were crucified when he was there for mur- Spanifly Convent to go to in their Diffrefs,

Jews,

CHAP. II.

UNIVERSAL The TRAVELLER.

341

over for their Subliftence, is faithfully delivered to them, unlefs they defraud one another : Several Captives have grown rich here, and carried Money out of the Country; and fome of them that were at Mequinez when Mr. Russel was there, kept their Mules and Servants. Whereupon our Author observes, it is not to infupportable a Slavery as has been reprefented. There may have been fome Inftances of Cruelty towards the Captives, but not many; and they have .themfelves fometimes, by needless Provocations, drawn on them the ill Ufage they met with. They have also this farther Satisfaction, to be Slaves only to the Emperor; for he referves all the Chriftian Captives that are taken to himfelf, and very rarely parts with any of them to his Subjects.

Renegadors.

THE most wretched and abandoned People at Mequinez, are the Renegadoes, who have renounced Christianity, and turned Mahometans : These are despised both by Moors and Christians, and deferve to be fo by every Body elfe, not only on Account of their changing their Religion, but because they prove the most vicious, treacherous, diffolute Mortals that the Country affords. They are generally entertained in the Army, where they are half naked and half starved; unless some few of them, who understand Engineering or Gunnery, or fuch as can be useful to the Moors in fitting out their pyratical Veffels at Sallee : These are carefled, and perhaps contribute more to the making Prizes of the Shipping and Merchandize belonging to the Chriftians than the Moors themselves : They have their own Alcaide, or Governor, as the Christians and Jews have theirs.

Tetuan City. THE next Town I shall defcribe in the Province of Fez is Tetuan, which is fituated on the Afcent of a Rock, about eight Miles from a Bay in the Mediterranean Sea, called from this Place Tetuan-Bay, and is between 20 and 30 Miles South of Ceuta, and 50 South-East of Tangier. The Town is about a Mile long, and half a Mile broad, and has a fine Profpect of the bea, and the Country between. The Streets are narrow, unpaved, and full of and may fee all that paffes without being VOL. II. Nº 82.

MOROCCO. but whatever Money their Friends fend | Dunghils in Winter; and yet this is faid MOROCCO to be one of the best Towns in the Country, on Account of its being better built than most others. Their Houses are usually built about a little open Square, with Piazzas fupporting Galleries above them; and in the Middle of the Square People of Substance always have a Fountain.

> THE Town of Tetuan contains about 30,000 Inhabitants, of which 5000, at least, are Jews, who have seven Synagogues here; but though their Numbers are fo great, they have not 200 Houses amongst them, feveral Families living under the fame Roof. They are faid to be very poor, though all the Trade of the Place passes through their Hands; they are the only Brokers between Christians and Moors. One Thing which feems particular to this Town, is, that the People walk over the flat Roofs of their Houses and visit one another from thence, more than by the Streets. The Town is furrounded by an ordinary Wall, and defended by an old Caftle, confifting of two Courts; the outward Square is flanked with Towers, but the Walls are not Cannon Proof, and it is commanded by Hills about it. They have a Burying-Place on a Hill above the Town, adorned with fuch Numbers of Cupolas and Pyramids, that it looks like a Town itfelf; but what is best worth feeing in Tetuan, is the Basla's Palace.

> HERE are fine Apartments for the Baffa's four Wives; each Apartment confifting of five Rooms, namely, one large Room, covered with a Cupola, in the Center of four leffer Rooms; and through these are Doors that lead to the Bagnios of the Women, and the Lodgings of the Female Slaves; but the inner Rooms have no other Light than what they receive from the Door of the great outward Room : Both the Doors and the Ceilings of the Houfe are very lofty; and over the Women's Apartment are four noble Terras Walks, that overlook that Town and a fine Vale beneath it, with a River and Part of the Mediterranean Sea; and at the End of each Terras is the Turret with Lattices, where the Women fit to work,

4 R

feen :

342

MOROCCO feen : In the Evenings the Ladies usually being white, and all in View; but they MOROCCO. walk in the Gardens, where feveral of the Walks are shaded with Vines turned over Arches, the Walls of the Garden being fo high, that they cannot be over-looked from any Part of the Town. This Defcription of Tetuan, and the Palace, is, taken from Captain Blaitbwait, who has alfo defcribed another elegant Seat of the fame Baffa, in the Neighbourhood of Tetuan. In one of the Squares whereof, furrounded by a thick Grove of Evergreens, is a large Bason, and several beautiful Alcoves on the Sides of it, where the wanton Baffa fits in an Evening, and fees his Women bathe and drefs themfelves. He observes, that the Moors of Quality in Barbary have scarce any Pleasures, but what they take in their Women, their Houses, Gardens and Horses: Conversation with Men is what they do not relifh, their Law prohibiting them Wine, without which, good Humour, and a sprightly Conversation, cannot be long kept up.

Tangier Port.

Diversions.

THE next Town I shall describe is Tangier, because it was once ours; though there is fcarce any thing in it worth mentioning at present. This Town is fituate on a Bay of the Sea, near Cape Spartel Cape. Spartel, just at the Entrance of the Streights

of Gibraltar, on the African Side: It is built on the Declivity of a Hill, which makes it exceffive hot in Summer, the Afternoon Sun lying full upon it. When the English possessed it, the Walls were upwards of a Mile in Circumference, and they had Lines and Redoubts that took 'in the neighbouring Hills, with two Caftles, the upper and lower, for its Defence; in the former whereof lived the English Governor, and the Baffa at prefent: There was a Mole built for the Security of Shipping, the Heads whereof run out 300 Fathoms into the Sea, and were defended by three Batteries of Cannon; but thefe and most of the Works were blown up, or demolished by the English when they abandoned the Place, and it is now not very firong: There is but one fingle Molque in the Town, and another in the Castle; however, it makes a tolerable

CONTRACT V

have fearce any Trade. This, as has been observed, was the Tingis of the Antients; and from it this Part of Africa was called Mauritania Tingitana. Alphonfo V. King of Portugal took it from the Moors, in the Year 1463; and in 1662, the Court of Portugal transferred it to Charles II. King of England, on his Marriage with the Princefs Catharine, Infanta of Portugal. The English kept it twenty-two Years, and laid out a great deal of Money in the Mole and Fortifications; but the Parliament refusing to let the King have Money to maintain the Garison, he found himself obliged to quit the Place, though it is agreed, it would have been of very great Service to the Nation, if we had been Masters of it in the late Wars with France and Spain.

CHAP. II.

ARZILLA, and fome other Port-Arzilla Towns on the West Coast, belong to Portugal still. These are strong Fortress, fuch at least as the Moors cannot take, for their Foot are very indifferent Militia, and are not able to recover either these Places from the Portuguese, or Ceuta from the Spaniards. As for the piratical Port of Sallee, that has been defcribed already, and Mamora, which lies to the South of it. I proceed therefore to the Defcription of the City of Morocco, the Capital of the Morocco Province of that Name. This is a large old City, that stands on a fine Plain, in 8 Degrees odd Minutes West Longitude. and 32 Degrees of North Latitude: It is furrounded by a Wall and some antique Fortifications; but would not be able to sustain a Siege of twenty-four Hours.

THE chief Town in the Province of Taradant Suz, is Taradant, or Tenant, fituate in a spacious Plain, on the River Agus, in 10 Degrees of West Longitude, and 30 Degrees of North Latitude, formerly the Refidence of the King; but now has little in it that requires a particular Description.

SANTA CRUZ, or Vera Cruz, is a Port- Santa Cruz, Town, built by the Portuguese, in 10 Degrees odd Minutes Weft Longitude, and 30 Degrees odd Minutes North Latitude, and North of Cape Non. They gave the Cape this Name Cape Non. Appearance from the Sea, the Houses because in their first Voyages along this

Coaft

MOROCCO. Coaft, they imagined there was no failing beyond it, it ran fo far out into the Sea, and they durft not then venture into the Ocean out of Sight of Land, though they had the Use of the Compass: And, indeed, they seem to have been but indifferent Mariners when they first undertook to discover the Western Coast of Africa.

Cape Badajore, which lies three Degrees MOROCCO. odd Minutes South of Cape Non, ftopped CapeBajadore their Progrefs thirteen Years; and when they had difcovered the Cape of Good Hope, they durft not pais it, till they faw Columbus had paffed the Atlantick Ocean, and difcovered America.

343

CHAP. III.

Of their Persons, Habits, Buildings, Food, and Furniture.

Perfons of the p

CHAP. III.

ALL MARY

THE Inhabitants of Morocco, as well as the reft of the People of Barbary, confift of three Sorts, all of the Mahometan Religion, but differ much in their Way of Life. The Moors, the original Inhabitants, live in Towns, and are the most numerous: The Arabs live in Tents, and remove their Camps, when they want Forage for their Cattle: Those who inhabit Mount Atlas in the South, are a plain innocent People.

THEY are generally of a good Stature and well proportioned : The Moors, that are not exposed to the Weather, have good Complexions : The Arabs are a tawny Race; and labouring People among the Moors, are as tawny as the Arabs. The Moorif Ladies are fair, and usually have fine Features : Neither Moors or Arabs have any great Share of Learning, but are Men of good natural Parts, and want onby Opportunities of Improvement. Their Mufick is bad : They do not write down their Compositions, or have any Contrast or Variety of Parts. The Mufick of the Arabs, is fuitable to their homely Instruments. The Bladder and String is in great Effeem amongst them; and they have another Instrument in the Form of a Kettle-Drum, which ferves as a Bafe in their Concerts. The Musick of the Moors is more artful and melodious than that of the Arabs, and they have a greater Variety of Instruments. Besides several Sorts of Flutes and Hautboys, they have a Violin of two Strings, and a Bafe double-ftringed Lute bigger than our Viol, with feveral

THE Inhabitants of Morocco, as well fmall Guitars of different Sizes, each of as the reft of the People of Bar- them tuned an Octave higher than another.

> THE Kabyles, or Inhabitants of the Buildings. Mountains, live in Dashkas, or thatched Cottages, and their Villages are called Gurbies: Each of these Cottages contain but one Room, in which, also, they house their Calves and Kids, the People and their young Cattle living much alike. The Arab Women make the Cloathing and Furniture for the Family, particularly their Hykes, or Woollen Blankets, and the Webs of Goats Hair for their Tents.

ONE of these Hykes is usually fix Habite. Yards long, and five or fix Feet broad, ferving the Kabyle and Arab for a compleat Dress in the Day, and for his Bed and Covering in the Night. It is a loose but troublesome Kind of Garment, being frequently disconcerted, and falling upon the Ground; fo that the Perfon who wears it, is every Moment obliged to tuck it up.

THE Burnoofe, which is a Cloak or Mantle is also made by these Women. Many of the Arabs go bare-headed, binding their Temples with a narrow Fillet, to prevent their Hair being troublessome; but the Moors and wealthy Arabs wear Caps or Turbants.

SOME of the Arabs wear under their Hykes a close-bodied Frock or Tunick, girt about their Bodies, except when they are at Work; for then they ufually throw off their Hykes and Mantles. The Moors wear Linen under their Tunicks, but the Arabs in general wear nothing but Woollen. NEITHER

Diversions.

344

MOROCCO. NEIT

NEITHER are the Bedoweens, or Arabs, used to wear Drawers, which the Citizens of both Sexes do constantly, especially when they go abroad or receive Visits. The Virgins are distinguished from the Matrons, in having theirs made of Needle-Work, striped Silk or Linen. But when the Women are at Home, and in private, then they lay aside their Hykes, and fometimes their Tunicks; and instead of Drawers, bind only a Towel about their Loins.

WE are to obferve further, with regard to the Habits of the Moorifly Women, that when they appear in publick, they always fold themfelves up fo clofe in their Hykes, that without the Addition of a Veil, there is very little to be feen of their Faces. But in the Summer Months, when they retire to their Country Seats, they walk abroad with lefs Caution and Refervednefs; and upon the Approach of a Stranger, let only their Veils fall over their Faces. They all affect to have their Hair long, which they collect into one Roll, upon the hinder Part of the Head, binding and plaiting it afterwards with Ribbons. Where Nature has been lefs liberal, there the Defect is to be fupplied by Art, and foreign Hair interwoven with the natural. After their Hair is plaited up in this Manner, they proceed to drefs their Heads, by tying close together, above the Roll I have described, the several Corners of the triangular Piece of Linen, wrought into a Variety of Figures by the Needle. Persons of better Fashion, wear above this a Sarmath, as they call it, which differs not much in Shape from the former Head-Drefs, but is made of thin flexible Plates of Gold or Silver varioufly cut through, and engraved in Imitation of Lace; a Handkerchief of Crape, Gauze, Silk, or painted Linen, bound clofe about the Sarmath, and falling afterwards without any Order, upon the Lock, is Part of the Head-drefs of the Moorish Ladies.

BUT none of them think they are compleatly dreffed, till they have tinged the Hair and Edges of their Eyelids with the Powder of Lead-Ore. The footy Co-

120112560

lour, which is in this Manner, communi-MOROCCO cated to the Eyes, is thought to add a wonderful Gracefulness to Persons of all Complexions.

PEOPLE of Figure, among the Moors, Food. have Variety of Difhes at an Entertainment, mixed up with Almonds, Dates, Sweetmeats, Milk, Honey, Gc. I have feen at fome of their Festivals, fays Dr. Shaw, more than 200 Difnes, whereof forty, at leaft, were of different Kinds; but among the Arabs and Kabyles, there are neither Utenfils nor Conveniences for fuch Entertainments; two or three Wooden Bowls, a Pot and a Kettle, being the whole Kitchen Furniture of the greatest Emir, or Prince. However, all the Orders and Degrees of these People, from the Bedoween to the Bassa, cat in the same Manner, washing first their Hands, and then fitting cross-legged round a Mat, or low Table, upon which their Difhes are placed. They make no use of a Table-Cloth, each Perfon contenting himfelf with a Share of 'a long Towel that lies round the Mat, Knives and Spoons are little in use, for the Food being well roafted and boiled, requires no Carving. Cufcaffowe, Pilloe, and other Difhes likewife, which we fhould reckon Spoon-Meats, are ferved up in the fame Manner, with all other Sorts of Food, lukewarm; fo that the whole Company dipping their Fingers together in the Dish (making use of their Right Hand only) take what Portion of it they can conveniently dispose of for a Mouthful, making it first into little Balls, or Pellets, in the Palms of their Hands. No fooner is any Perfon fatisfied, than he rifes up and washes himself, without paying the least Regard to the Company, whilft another that very Moment takes his Place; the Scrvant fometimes (for there is no Distinction of Tables) succeeding his Master. When they fit down to these Meals, or eat and drink at any other Time, and, indeed, when they enter upon their daily Employ, or undertake any Business whatfoever, they always pronounce with the greatest Seriousness and Reverence, the Word Bismilla, i. e. (in the Name of God) using Albam-

CHAP. III.

UNIVERSAL TRAVELLER. The

Alhamdalla, i. e. (God be praised) after Jewish Servants, who walked on Foot : MOROCCO. CCO. they are fufficed, as they do when their Affairs are attended with Success.

Time of Prayer.

Arabs Way of Life.

CHAP. III.

THE Moors are early Rifers, constantly attending their publick Devotions at Break of Day. Each Perfon employs himfelf afterwards, in the Exercise of his proper Trade and Occupation, till ten in the Morning, the usual Time of Dining; returning again to their Bufinefs till (Afa) the Afternoon Prayers, at which Time, all Kind of Work ceafeth, and their Shops are fhut up. The Supper commonly follows the Prayers of (Magreb) Sun-fet; and then repeating the fame at the Setting of the Watch, when it begins to be dark, they go to Bed immediately after.

THE Arab follows no regular Trade of Employment; his Life is one continued Round of Idleness or Diversion. When no Pastime calls him Abroad, he doth nothing all the Day but loiter at Home fmoke his Pipe, and repose himself under fome neighbouring Shade. He hath no Relifh at all for domeftick Pleafures ; What he values above all is his Horfe; for in this he places his highest Satisfaction, being feldom well pleafed, or in a good Humour, but when he is far from Home, riding at full Speed, and Hunting.

Mr. Ruffel's Audience of

MR. Blaitbwait, who attended Mr. Rufthe Emperor fel, the English Ambassador to the Court of Morocco, in the Year 1727, gives us a very flocking Account of the Manners of the Moors at that Minister's Audience at the Palace of Mequinez; he fays, on the Day appointed for the Audience; a Spaniard, Alcaide (Governor) of the Chriftians, and feveral Officers of the Palace, came to conduct the Ambaffador to Court 1 That about twelve of them mounted, and rode in the following Manner : The Ambaffador, between the Baffa who conducted him to Mequinez, and the Baffa's Brother, preceded by twenty Musketeers : The reft of the English Gentlemen, accompanied by another of the Baffa's Brothers, and some other Officers of the Court: Two of the Ambaffador's Servants in Liveries on Horseback, and after them, the Captives, and the Moorish and VOL. II. Nº 82.

The whole closed with a Guard of Horse belonging to the Baffa: However, a drunken Moor of Quality, in the Abundance of his Zeal, rode in amongst them, calling them Christian Dogs and Rogues, prefenting his Piece at the English, and it was with fome Difficulty he was perfuaded to go about his Bufinefs. Nor was this Infult taken any Notice of ; for it feems a flaming Zeal for their Superfition is an Atonement for almost any Crime.

BEING entered into the first Gate of the Palace they all alighted, and in the Square within it, were found thirteen fine Horfes of the Emperor's, richly caparifoned and accoutered, and held by fo many Negro Grooms, for State. Thefe the Baffa led them to take a View of : After which, having passed two or three Squares more, they came to the Emperor's Apartment, but in fuch a Crowd, that it was with a great Deal of Difficulty they arrived there. After fome Time, they were conducted into a long Gallery, the Floor and Sides whereof were covered with small Tiles, an Inch square, of various Colours. Hither his British Majefty's Prefent was brought, and fet out to the best Advantage, confisting of a large Chrystal Sconce with twelve Branches; eleven Bales of coarfe Cloth, each Bale containing three Pieces; three Boxes of fuperfine Cloth, containing fifteen Pieces; one Box of French Linen, called Britanies, two Boxes, containing each fourteen Loaves of Double-Refined Sugar; one Box of China-Ware; one Box containing eighteen Pounds of Tea; one Box, containing three large China Jars of Sweet-Meats; one Box of Toys; one Box with Brocades, Silver Tabbies, Thread-Sattins, and Gold Lace, one Cafe, containing a Gun and a Pair of Pistols; four Chests of Florence, and one Box, containing Hollands and Cambricks.

HAVING waited here about an Hour, they were conducted to an open Gallery, which gave them the Prospect of a fine Meadow within the Palace, over the Middle

CHAP. III.

340

MOROCCO. Middle of which there is a Terras-Walk from the one End to the other, thick thaded with Vines, fupported by an arched Frame. Having paffed in a continual Crowd still a great Way further, they were at length ftopped, and given to understand the Emperor was in the next Room. Whereupon the Baffa, his Brothers, and feveral other great Officers, immediately pulled off their Alhagues (their outward Vefts) or Habits of Diffinction, as well as their Slippers, and each of the Baffa's Brothers took a China Jar of Sweet-Meats, Part of the Prefent, to carry in to the Emperor; and all the reft of the Prefent was carried in and placed in the Emperor's Sight, before the Ambaffador was admitted: Then two great Doors were flung open, and they faw his Majefty fitting under a Canopy, in an open Gallery, and at his Feet, his favourite Brother, Muley, with his Prime-Minister, Basia Empfael, a great fat Negro.

> THE Ambaffador being led up to the Throne, pulled off his Hat, and made three Bows; and having delivered the King of Great-Britain's Letter, tied up in a Handkerchief, into the Emperor's own Hand, and a Gold Watch in another, he put on his Hat, and made a Speech, expreffing the great Efteem his Mafter had for his Imperial Majefty, condoling his Father's Death, and congratulating the Emperor's Acceffion, which was interpreted (my Author observes) to very little Purpole; for the Emperor was fo drunk, he could scarce hold up his Head : However, it feems, he underftood fo much by the Speech and the Prefent, as to be very well pleafed, and anfwered, Buono, buono, ordering the Alcaide of the Christians to fee they did not want Wine and roaft Pigs every Day, charging the Prime-Minister to let the Christian Minister (the Ambaffador) have whatever he demanded. Then the Courtiers prostrated themselves on their Faces, and crawled upon their Hands and Knees to kifs his Feet : Soon after which, his Majesty's Eunuchs, finding him much out of Order, carried him away, and the Court retired. My Author

fays, while the Ambaffador waited to be MOROCCO admitted, there was fuch a Noife and Difturbance among the drunken Courtiers, that he could compare it to nothing elfe but the common Side of a Goal; though, at their Audience, Things were a little composed.

HE adds, this Emperor, Muley Hamet Dubebby, was upwards of fix Feet high, about fifty Years of Age, of a fierce Countenance, and much pitted with the Small-Pox, his Face bloated, and his Fore-Teeth out, and being a Mulatto of a tawny Complexion, made a very indifferent Figure : It being cold Weather, he had a black Cloak over a white Alhague, or Veft; his Turbant was a green Silk Sath, which being tied carelefly about his Head, fhewed he was drunk. All he had about him worth admiring, was a fine Scimitar in a Gold Scabbard, richly fet with Precious Stones.

THE Emperor being carried away, the Confusion among his drunken Courtiers was as great as before; neither was there any Care taken to conduct the Ambafiador back again to his Houfe : They were pushed and shoved about, and in Danger of being trodden under Foot, and instead of being affifted by the Officers of the Court, the Gates were fhut against them, and extravagant Sums demanded for Permiffion to go through them. In the mean Time the Throng was very great, and their very Buttons were cut off their Cloaths before they could get away, and they expected every Moment to be stripped by the Mob: However, by bribing the Porters very handfomely, they were fo fortunate, at length, to escape out of the Palace, and get to their House. But to rcturn to the Emperor : It was usual with him, it feems, to drink with his Ministers till he fell down dead drunk, and then was carried to Bed by his Eunuchs : And when he awaked again, he was fure to give fome Examples of his cruel and fierce Difpofition; infomuch, that his Servants fled, and dreaded to come near him, and happy was the Minister that could make an Excuse to be absent.

CHAP. IV.

UNIVERSAL TRAVELLER. The

MOROCCO.

WHILE the English Ambaffador was at Mequinez, he shot two Men that waited on him, and endeavoured to kill his Prime-Minister with his own Hand : But this Courtier keeping out of the Way, till his Fury was over, was then taken into Favour again. He commanded two young Jewish Women to be brought to his Bed; and, when he fent them home again, hearing that their Husbands had prefumed to go to Bed to them, he ordered their Hufbands to be put to Death. Another of his Mistreffes difobliging him, he ordered all her Teeth to be drawn out; and, inquiring of her afterwards, being told fhe was not recovered from the Illness that Operation had occafioned, he ordered the Man's Teeth, who drew them, to be pulled out, and fent her by Way of Satisfaction. For any trifling Offence, or for his Humour, would he order a Man to be toffed ; that is, thrown up into the Air by four lufty Slaves, as high as they could, and then let fall again, whereby fometimes the Perfon was killed, and at others made a Cripple of: And fuch Feats as thefe, it feems, were his Sport and Diversion. From such a Court as this, no Wonder, therefore, if the English Ambaffador hastened to be difmiffed. The Demands Mr. Russel was infructed to make at the Court of Morocco were, To get all fuch Captives releafed as had been taken under British Colours : To get Restitution made to fuch Merchants, whofe Ships had been robbed by the Sallee Pirates fince the last Peace; and to confirm that Peace with the prefent Emperor. But he was foon given to understand, that there was no Restitution to be expected from this Court; and for the Captives, they did confent to release

about a Dozen of them, of which four MOROCCO were English; and for these the Ambassador paid a great deal more than their Ranfom could have been valued at. The Prime-Minister, the favourite Women, and every Officer concerned in his Difpatches, were bribed again and again; nor was there a Servant about the Court, but was perpetually begging fomething of him, under Pretence of fome good Offices they had done him.

THE Ambaffador having taken Leave of the Court of Mequinez, and begun his Journey to Tangier, under a Moorifs Guard, commanded by Officers, who had Money allowed them by their Superiors, to defray the whole Expences of the Journey, they put it in their Pockets, made the Ambaffador pay his own and their Charges upon the Road ; and yet forced the Country People to furnish Provisions, without allowing any thing for them : And, when the Ambaffador came to Tangier, he was under Apprehenfions of being detained there by the Baffa, under Pretence of fome further Demands : But the Baffa, being then treating with the Governor of Gibralter for Powder and other Warlike Stores he wanted, was fo good as to permit the Ambaffador to embark for Gibralter, where he arrived the 7th of February, 1727-8. He had been promifed two fine Barbary Horfes, and a Lion by the Court of Mequinez; but it feems they never intended to gratify him in this Particular, unlefs he would have paid double the Price of them, as he did for every thing elfe: And he was very glad to make his Escape from that barbarous Court without them.

CHAP. IV.

Of their Civil and Military Government, Forces, Trafick, and Coins.

Government. The Cadies are Judges of all Civil and mine Matters of State, and Military Matters.

4

"HEIR Magistrates are either Ca-| Religious Controversies, and their Bassas, dies (Priefts) or Military Officers. Governors of Provinces and Towns, deter-

CHAP. I

348

MOROCCO.

IF a Renegado, after he has professed have scarce one Place of Strength in the MOROCCO. indeed the Punishments, as well as Condemnation of Criminals, is in a Manner in their Presence.

Land Forces.

may be as many, but being difperfed in miferable Crews into Captivity. can stand up and strike when they make their Blow; and no Men fhew more Dexterity in riding, wheeling; or firing : Their Horfes are very fwift, beautifully made, but not fo ftrong and heavy as ours.

IT is their Cavalry they chiefly rely upon, both in their Civil Wars, and those with Foreigners. Their Infantry, indeed, are numerous, and carry Fire-Arms; but are not disciplined, and observe no manner of Order; 500 of their Foot will fly before a Troop of fifty Horfe : Nor do they understand how to attack or defend a imaginary Coin, ten of which make a

21

himfelf a Difciple of Mahomet, apoftatizes, Country, and but few Guns mounted and turns Christian again, he is burnt on the Walls of their Towns. They without Mercy : Murder, Theft, and Adul- feem very ignorant in the Management tery, also, are punished with Death: And of Great Guns and Bombs. These are Crimes against the State are punished with altogether left to the Skill of the Renegado great Cruelty; as Impaling, dragging the Chriftians, of whom there are fome Thou-Prisoner through the Streets at a Mule's fands in their Armies. They have a Train Heels till all his Fleih is torn off, throw- of 150 Brais Guns in the Palace of ing him from a high Tower upon Iron Mequinez, befides feveral Mortars, which Hooks, hanging him upon Hooks till he are fometimes drawn out in Times of dies, crucifying him against a Wall; and Danger; but I do not find there are any mounted upon the Walls.

As to their Shipping : Captain Blaith- Strength at arbitrary: The Emperor, or his Baffas, wait relates, that when he was there in Sca. frequently turn Executioners, shoot the the Year 1727, their whole Naval Force Offender, or cut him to Pieces with their confifted but of two Twenty-Gun Ships, own Hands, or command others to do it the biggeft not above 200 Tons, and a French Brigantine they had taken, with As to their Forces, were they affembled fome few Row-Boats; and yet with thefe, in one Place, they would certainly confli- being full of Men, they iffue out from tute a very numerous and formidable Army. Sallee and Mamora, which lie on the At-It is computed, that the Black Cavalry and lantick Ocean, near the Streights Mouth, Infantry do not amount to lefs than 40,000 and make Prize of great Numbers of Men; and the Moorifb Horse and Foot Christian Merchant-Ships, carrying their Though feveral Parts of this large Empire, are not they are at Peace with Britain, they make feen in fuch numerous Bodies as the Ne- no Scruple of feizing and carrying their groes, who live in Mequinez, and have the Ships into Sallee, if they find a Paffenger Guard of the Emperor's Person : The on Board, belonging to a Nation at War Blacks are effeemed their best Horse. The with them; however they are usually so Europeans have experienced their Bravery good as to difmifs the Ships, and their and Military Skill, both at Oran and Crews, after they have robbed them of Ceuta: They have Fire-Arms as well as fome of their Merchandize. The Charge Swords and Lances : Their Troopers ride of these piratical Cruizers is borne entirely very fhort, and their Saddles have long by private Adventurers; though the Em-Peaks before and behind : Their Stirrup- peror has a Tenth of all the Prizes they Irons are shaped to the Foot, fo that they make, which leads me to enquire into the Revenues of this Prince.

> THESE arife either from the Labour of Revenues. the Husbandmen, and the Fruits of the Earth; or by Duties upon Goods imported and exported : The Emperor has a Tenth of all Corn, Cattle, Fruits and Produce of the Soil.

THEIR Gold Coin is a Ducat, resembling the Ducat of Hungary, worth about Nine Shillings Sterling, and they ufually give three of them for a Moidore. Merchants Accompts are kept in Ounces, an Town, which may be the Reason they Ducat in Merchants Accompts; but in the second by

CHAP. IV.

The UNIVERSAL TRAVELLER.

MOROCCO. Payments to the Government, it is faid, they will reckon feventeen Ounces and a Half for a Ducat.

Foreign Trafick.

THEY have no Shipping to carry on a Foreign Trade by Sea. But the Europeans bring them whatever they want from Abroad; as Linen and Woollen Cloth, Stuffs, Iron wrought and unwrought, Arms, Gunpowder, Lead, and the like; for which they take in Return, Copper, Wax, Hides, Morocco Leather, Wool, (which is fuperfine) Gums, Soap, Dates, Almonds, and other Fruits. Their Trade by Land is either with Arabia or Negroland: To Mecca they fend Caravans, confifting of feveral Thousand Camels, Horses and Mules, twice every Year, partly for Trafick, and partly upon a religious Account, great Numbers of Pilgrims taking that Opportunity of paying their Devotions to their great Prophet. The Goods they carry to the East, are Woollen Manufactures, Morocco Skins, Indigo, Cochineal and Oftrich Feathers: And they bring back from thence, Muslins and Drugs. By their Caravans to Negroland, they fend Salt, Silk and Woollen Manufactures; and bring back Gold and Ivory in Return, but chiefly Negroes; for from hence it is, that their Emperor recruits his Black Cavalry, though there are also great Numbers born in the Country, for they bring those of both Sexes very young from Negroland; the Females for Breeders, and the Males for Soldiers, as they grow up : They first carry a Musket, and serve on Foot, and after fome Time are preferred to be Cavaliers; and as these have no other Hopes or Dependence but the Favour of the Emperor, they prove much the most dutiful and obsequious of all his Subjects; and indeed support the Prince in his Tyranny over the reft, who would not probably have borne the barbarous Cruelties of the two last Reigns, if they had not been

governed with a Rod of Iron in the Hands MOROCCO. of these Negroes; who, like other Foreign Mercenaries, never enquire into the Reafonableness of their Prince's Commands, but execute his most inhuman Decrees without Remorfe. But to return to their Caravans: They always go ftrong enough to defend themselves against the wild Arabs of the Defarts, in Africa or Afia; though, notwithstanding all their Vigilance, fome of the Stragglers and Baggage often fall into their Hands : They are also forced to load one Half of their Camels with Water, to prevent perifhing with Drought and Thirft over these extensive Defarts ; and there is ftill a more dangerous Enemy, and that is the Sand itself: When the Winds rife, the Caravan is perfectly blinded with the Duft; and there have been Inflances, both in Africa and Afia, where whole Caravans, and even Armies have been buried alive in the Sands. It is also very probable, that both Men and Cattle are fometimes furprized by wild Beafts, as well as Robbers, in those vast Defarts. But what I had almost forgot to mention, though I have often fuffered by them myfelf, are the Hot-Winds: Thefe, blowing over a long Tract of burning Sand, are equal almost to the Heat of an Oven, and have destroyed Abundance of Merchants and Pilgrims. In fhort, if it was not for Devotion, or in Expectation of very great Gains, no Man would undertake a Journey in these Defarts: So great are the Hazards and Fatigues they must of Necessity undergo, and many of them frequently die in the Voyage. However, as those that go to Mecca affure themselves of Paradile if they die, and have uncommon Honours paid them at Home if they furvive. People croud to be taken into the Eastern Caravans: And the Gold that is found in the South, makes them no lefs eager of undertaking that Journey.

Vol. II. Nº. 82.

4 T

CHAP.

CHAP. V.

Of their Religion.

having given an Account of the Mahometan Superstition in treating of Perfia, Arabia and Turkey, in the first Volume of this Work, I shall take but a thort View of it here. They are of a different Sect from the Mahometans of Turkey and Algiers, and have also a Musti or High-Priest of their own, who refides at Mequinez; and under him are Priests and Ecclefiafticks in every City and Town, who determine Civil as well as Ecclefiaftical Caufes, and officiate in their Molques. But befides thefe, they have their Saints or Marabouts, that live retired in the Mountains and unfrequented Places, for whom they have fuch a Veneration, that, if a Criminal can escape to their Abodes, the Officers of Justice dare not seize him, and the Saint frequently procures the Offender's Pardon : These have a very great Influence on all Degrees of Men; and fome of them, I perceive, are Temporal as well as Spiritual Lords, having whole Towns and Countries that are their Vaffals; indulging themfelves in a reasonable Number of Wives and Concubines, and all the Pleasures that the World affords: But then there are others that live the Life of Hermits, and use great Austerities, going about in Rags and a neglected Drefs; who are, however, no lefs reverenced and adored than the others. The People prostrate themselves before these Marabouts, effecting it a great Favour to kils their Feet, or but the Hem of their Garments; though Captain Blaithwait, who attended the English Ambassador to the Court of Morocco, in the Year 1727, fays, he could observe nothing extraordinary in these Marabouts, but an affected Gravity and Refervednefs, with fome uncommon Agitations, difforting their Countenances, and rolling their Eyes, that People might imagine they were infpired ; which feems to be pretty near the Character we have of the first Quakers, and their Succeffors in

S to the Religion of this Country, Hypocrify, the French Prophets. However, the People adore these Marabouts, and never prefume to fuspect the pious Fraud ; which is the better to be borne, fince these pretended Saints make use of their Influence to do good Offices: And it is much eafier for a Protestant to live under the Government of Morocco, than in any Popish Kingdom or State; for they compel no Man to be of their Religion, but allow every one the free and open Exercife of divine Service, according to their respective Forms of Worfhip: Nay, they fuffer their very Slaves to have their Priefts and their Chapel in the Capital City of the Empire; whereas the Spaniards, and fome other Roman-Catholick Kingdoms and States, where the Inquifition is established, have been very severe upon fuch Moors as have happened to fall into their Power, in order to force them to turn Christians : Nor is it possible for the People of Barbary to forget how their Anceftors were used in Spain, and how many Hundred Thousand of them were deprived of all they had in the World, and tranfported to Africa, on Account of Religion, or rather through the Avarice of the Spaniards to possels their Estates. And yet the Cruelties of the Turks, on the Barbary Coast, which are so much complained of, are not more to be dreaded than those of the Inquisition in Spain.

> As the Religion of this Empire is the Marriage. fame with that of other Mahometan Countries, fo are their Marriages celebrated in the fame Manner. The Parties and their Friends having agreed upon Terms, they come before the Cadi, or Civil Magistrate, who records the Contract; after which an Entertainment is made, and the Bride carried Home in great State to her Hufband's House, which is the Whole of the Ceremony: And we may be fure it is no Part of the Contract, That the Man shall keep no other Woman, as with us; because he is allowed four Wives, and as many Concu-

bines

CHAP. V.

MOROCCO.



CHAP. V.

The UNIVERSAL TRAVELLER.

MOROCCO bines as he pleafes; and the greater the Husband's Quality is, the greater Number of Women he keeps, more for Oftentation, and the State of the Matter, than for any Thing elfe : But whether it be Part of the Contract, that the Man shall let every Wife take her Turn in his Bed, or whether the Law requires this of him, I cannot fay; but it is held a great Piece of Injustice to defraud any of his Wives of their Due: However, I find they make no great Scruple of keeping Boys as well as Concubines, and often deal unnaturally by their Wives; but the latter is held to be a fufficient Ground for a Divorce, and it is faid, a Divorce is not difficult to obtain on either Side: Only if the Fault be in the Man, the Wife is fuffered to go off with her Cloaths and Jewels; and if the Woman goes aftray, the is turned out naked, and, indeed, feldom efcapes with her Life; for Death is the Punishment of

Adultery, if the Man will be fatisfied with nothing lefs than the Rigour of the Law, while Sodomy is fcarce deemed a Crime amongst them.

THEIR Funerals, also, are folemnized here as in other Mahometan Countries: Women are hired to lament and howl ever the Corpfe, who tear off their Hair, and cut themselves till the Blood follows. After fome Time, the Corpfe is carried to the Burying-Place, with the Head first, in

the ufual Drefs, the Priefts finging as they MOROCCO. go, Lailla illala, Mabomet reffoul Allab: God is a Great God, and Mabomet bis Prophet; and having fet the Corpfe upright in the Tomb with the Face towards Mecca, they leave it in that Posture.

As to their Burying-Places, every Perfon, according to his Quality, purchases a Piece of Ground, a little out of Town near the Highway-Side, which they enclose with a Wall, and make a Kind of Flower-Garden of it, crecting a Dome, or a Spire, fometimes, over the Graves of their deceased Friends; and those of lower Circumstances place a Stone at the Head, and another at the Feet : But they never bury at their Mosques, or within the Walls of a Town. The Women pioully visit the Tombs of their Husbands. or other Relations, every Friday (their Sabbath) carrying thither Meat and Fruits, which the Poor eat when they are gone; and here, or at. Home, the Women perform their Devotions on that Day; for they are never fuffered to enter into a Mosque; nor are they visited by their Priefts. Poffibly the Men do not trouble themselves much what Religion they are of, or whether they have any; for they expect a Seraglio of Virgins in Paradife, formed on Purpose for them, whose Charms will never decay, or fatiate the Appetite.

MADEIRA ISLANDS. 16 AL 1-17

MADELRAS. Situation

duce.

BOUT 100 Leagues West of Morocco, in the Atlantick Ocean, lie the Mudeiras, confifting of several small Mands, the chief whereof is Madeira Proper, fituated in 16 Degrees of West Longitude, and 33 Degrees of North Latitude, forty Leagues in Circumference, confiding of little riting Hills and fruitful Soil and Pro Vallies watered by Abundance of finall Rivulets. It abounds in fine Vineyards that produce excellent Wine, a great many hundred Pipes whereof are fent to the

ally, as well as to Europe; these Wines MADEIRAS. keeping best in a hot Climate. The Air of An these Islands is temperate, but would be too hot if they were not continually refreshed with Breezes from the Sea, which furrounds them. This Country abounded in Corn as well as Wine, when first planted, being rendered fruitful by the Ashes of the vaft Woods which were burnt down; but they have frequently a great Scarcity of Corn at prefent.

THE Chief Town is Funchal, the Chief Town West-Indies, and other hot Countries annu- Capital, fituate on a Bay of the Sea on

351

the

MADEIRAJ. the South-Eaft Part of the Island : It is a Bishoprick and hath a Cathedral, three Parith-Churches, befides feveral Chapels and Convents, in the City, which is the Refidence of the Governor. The Town of Santa Cruz is fituate on the North-East Part of the Island, and that of Manchico on the South-West, which is all the Description I meet with of them. Most of the Natives live on their Plantations and Vineyards, which being dispersed all over the Island make it appear like a Garden.

Porto Santo Ifland.

Subject to

Portugal,

T_H E next Island in Magnitude is that of *Porto Santo*, fituate feven or eight Leagues North-Eaft of *Madeira Proper*, and is about eighteen or twenty Miles in Circumference, producing the fame Sort of Wine as the former. There are feveral other fmall Islands, or rather Rocks, appearing a little above the Water, which are comprehended among the *Madeira* Islands; but I prefume, these are neither inhabited or cultivated. *

THESE Islands being all under the Dominion of *Portugal*, their Laws, Religion, and Government are the fame, as in the Mother Country; and, therefore, need not be further treated of here.

THESE defirable Iflands, according to most of our English Writers, were discovered by one Robert Manchin, or Masham, a Native of Brishol, and Captain of a Merchant-Ship of that Port, in the Year 1344; but the story is told for many different Ways, and has so much the Air of a Romance, that I cannot give much Credit to it, though I could not avoid mentioning the Tale, because it is found in every Author, almost, that has written of this Country. Some relate, that this Cap-

MADELEA tain had a beautiful Mistrefs at Briftol, whofe Relations being against his marrying of her, they agreed to go over to France together, but were driven by Strefs of Weather to this Ifland, where the Captain and his Miftrefs being on Shore, their Ship was forced to Sea in a Storm, and taken by the Moors of Morocco, who made the Crew Slaves; and that fome of the English Seamen giving an Account of the Adventure to a Portuguese Pilot, who was then also a Slave in Morocco, and afterward redcemed, the Court of Portugal, upon this Information, fitted out some Ships, and took Poffession of the Islands, were they found a Tomb or Monument that Captain Masham had crected to the Memory of his Mistress, who died before him : Others relate, that the Lady was the Captain's Wife ; that fhe fell fick and was buried here, and that, afterwards, the Captain himfelf, being taken Prisoner by the Moors, acquainted a Portuguefe Pilot with the Difcovery he had made, himfelf, who, upon his Return Home, put the Court of Portugal upon fitting out a Fleet to take Possefion of the Islands. But however that was, it feems to be agreed, that the Portuguese did not plant this Island, or fend any Colonies thither till the Year 1425, (which was about fourfcore Years after the pretended Difcovery of it by Captain Masham,) and that when they came thither, they found the great Island covered with thick Woods, and without Inhabitants; but burning down the Woods, the Ashes rendered the Soil exceeding fruitful and proper for Vincyards, which have been cultivated with great Care and Induftry ever fince.

Biledulgerid, Zaara, and the Canary ISLANDS.

Biledulgerid.

Situation

BILEDULGERID and Zaara, may be thrown together, fince they are contiguous and form but one great Defart, being bounded by the Empire of Morocco on the North, by the Inland and unknown Parts of Africa on the Eaft, by Negro-

land on the South, and by the Atlantick Biledulgerid. Ocean on the Weft; and are fituate between 24 and 30 Degrees of North Latitude. Biledulgerid is generally faid to be the fame Country as the antient Numidia, but that extended as far as the Coaft of Barbary,





ledalgerid. Barbary, in 36 Degrees of North Latiof the Modern Numidia is not extended farther than the 30th Degree of North Latitude in our Maps, the chief Town whereof is Acca or Darca. There are very few Springs or Rivers in the Country. The Stream to which the Portuguese have given the Name of Dorado, is one of the Barren Soil, largest. Water is so very scarce in these

Countries, that half the Camels are loaden

with Water, when a Caravan travels from PeopleArabs. Morocco to Guinea. The Inhabitants are chiefly Arabs, who live in Tents, and, indeed, it would be difficult for any other People to fubfift here, but themfelves, who are acquainted with the few Springs there are, and remove from one Part of the Country to another with their Flocks and Herds at proper Seatons, in order to find Water and Pasture for them. The Inhabitants are of a tawny Complexion, but not black, as their Southern Neighbours are.

Canary Ifles.

NEAR the Coast of Biledulgerid, lie the Canary Islands, formerly called the Fortunate Islands, which are as remarkable for the Fertility of the Soil, as the Continent is for its Sterility.

Simution.

Ferro.

THE Canary Islands are fituate in the Atlantick Ocean, between 12 and 19 Degrees of Western Longitude, and between 27 and 29 Degrees of North Latitude, and are seven in Number, viz. 1. Ferro, the most Westerly, made the first Meridian by most Nations, till every Country chose to make their respective Capitals the first Meridian; and in Moll's Maps, (the best that are extant) Ferro is still made the first Meridian at one Part of the Map, and London on the opposite Part of the Map. This Ifland of Ferro is about feven Leagues in Circumference, the Surface generally hilly; but there are feveral fruitful Vales, which produce Corn, Pasture, Fruits, proper to a hot Climate, and Sugar-Canes; but there are neither Springs or Rivers of fresh Water; but the fresh Water they have is either fetched from the neighbouring Islands, or preferved in Cifterns at the Time of the Rains.

Vol. II. Nº LXXXIII.

2. PALMA, fituate between thirty Canarylflands tude ; whereas the most Northerly Part and forty Miles North of Ferro, and is Palma. about the Bigness of Ferro, and affords the best Wines of any of them, which we ufually call Palm Sack.

> 3. GOMERA, another funall Island, Gomera. fituate about thirty Miles East of Ferro, which abounds in Corn and Fruit, but has not much Wine.

4. TENERIFF, about fixty Miles Teneriff. East of Ferro, 120 Miles in Circumference, and abounds in Corn, Wine and Fruit; but fome Part of it is rocky and mountainous; and the Mountain called the Pike of Teneriff is effected one of the highest Mountains in the World. The first Difcoverers pretended, it was fifteen Miles high; but it does not exceed two Miles perpendicular Height; and it is a Question if there be any Mountain in the World which extends to three Miles perpendicular Height. Certain it is the Pike of Teneriff, which is in the Form of a Sugar-Loaf, may be seen at Sea at more than 100 Miles Distance, perhaps near 200; for we discerned the Top of it plainly, after we had failed from it twenty-four Hours with a fair Wind that blew very brifkly off Shore.

Some English Gentlemen, that had the Curiofity to vifit this amazing Mountain, relate, that they fet out from Oratavia one of the principal Towns in the Island ; and that having passed over feveral rugged Hills and fandy Plains, they came, at length, to the Foot of the Peak, where they found vaft Pieces of Rocks and Stones, that feem to have tumbled down from the upper Part of it: That having ascended the Mountain about a Mile, they were obliged to quit their Horfes, and climb up the Hill on Foot; and having traversed a steep black Rock about a Mile, they found the Top of the Rock as flat as a Pavement; and here the Air was fo cold, that they were forced to keep great Fires all Night. The next Morning they travelled from the black Rocks up that Part of the Mountain called the Sugar Loaf, which is exceeding fleep, and the Soil a deep white Sand, which made it very difficult travelling : 4 U That

Peak, the Wind was very high, and a Conflagration. He adds, that the greatest continual breathing of a hot fulphurous Quantity of Sulphur, lying about the Vapour iffued from the Hill, which fcorch. Centre of the Island, occasioned the raising ed their Faces, and made them fore : of the Peak to the prefent Height; for That on the Top of the Peak was a large these calcined Rocks lie three or four Miles Bason or Caldron, as it is usually called, round the Bottom of it : That from the above a Musket Shot over, and four Yards Peak, to the South-West, almost as far deep, the Brim whereof, on which they as the Shore, are fill the Tracks of the flood, not above a Yard broad : That with- Rivers of Brimftone and melted Ore that in this Vafe were fmall loofe Stones, mixed ran that Way, and have to ruined the Soil with Sulphur and Sand, that fent out a hot where they flowed, that it will produce fuffocating Steam: That from the Peak nothing but Broom; that fome of the they had a clear View of the Grand Canary, calcined Rocks refemble Iron-Ore, fome Palma, Gomera, and even of Ferro, which Silver, and others Copper-Ore: That in is twenty Leagues diftant from the Peak. the South-West Part of the Island are Snow and Ice about two Thirds of the Stones which have a yellow Ruft on them, Way up, but at the very Top none at all, like that of Copper and Vitriol; and that which is afcribed to the Heat that iffues there are feveral Springs of Vitriolate Water from the Caldron and the adjacent Earth. here. They met with no Trees, Shrubs or Bushes, in their Passage, only fome few the was at Teneriff, a Volcano broke out Fines. Others, who have had the Curio- in the Island of Palma, which occasioned fity to view the Peak, tell us, that in the a violent Earthquake in Teneriff; where first Day's Journey, they came to a Lodge they heard the Noise of flaming Brimstone, about two Thirds up the Hill, and refted and that it refembled Thunder : That they there all Night : That the fecond Day, faw the Fire very plainly in the Nightthey went up to the Top of the Peak, and returned to the fame Lodge; and that the is, that about Christmas, 1704, feveral Volthird Day, they came back to the City of Oratavia, from whence they fet out, of three Days, fpent in continual Labour paffing fo fuddenly from exceffive Heat, at the Bottom of the Hill, to extreme Cold on the Black-Rock, and then again Top of the Mountain.

Society, he gives us an Account of a Merchant, who was also a Physician, and had lived upon this Island twenty Years, who declared it as his Opinion, That the whole Island, being mightily impregnated with Brimftone, did formerly take Fire, and blew up most Part of it, there appearing feveral Mountains of huge Stones, calcined and burnt about the Island, efpecially in the South-Weft Part of it; and about it abounds with Vineyards. thefe, he thinks, were raifed out of the

Canary Illands That when they came near the Top of the Bowels of the Earth, at the Time of that Canary Islands They relate that there was a great Deal of high Mountains of a bluish Earth, and

> THIS Phyfician relates also, that while Time, for fix Weeks together. Certain it canos burft out in this Island of Teneriff, which did not only occasion a most terrible making the whole Journey an Adventure Earthquake, but whole Towns were fwallowed up, or overturned, with many Thouand Fatigue, and no fmall Hazard, in fands of People in them, by those Torrents of Sulphur and Metallick Ore that iffued from these Volcanos, and the finest Country in the World is great Part of it, by into the hot Steams that issued from the that Means, converted into a barren Defart.

> ST. CHRISTOPHER'S is by IN Dr. Sprat's History of the Royal some stiled the Capital of the Canary Islands, and the Seat of the Viceroy. It stands partly on the Side of a Hill, and partly on a Plain, and is a pretty large compact Town, having two Parish Churches, and feveral Convents, Hofpitals and Chapels: The Houfes of People of Condition have large Gardens and Orchards of Palms, Oranges, Citrons, and other Fruits belonging to them, and the whole Country

Cunaryillands SANTA CRUZ is a little Town, fituated in a Bay on the Eaft Side of the Ifland, defended by two Forts, and feveral Batteries of great Guns; which could not however, prevent Admiral Blake's deftroying fixteen Spani/b Galleons, lying here, in the Year 1657, then looked upon to be one of the most hardy Enterprizes that ever was executed, no Sea-Officer before him having attempted to attack a Fleet under the Protection of Castles and Batteries on Shore, tho' nothing was more frequent in the late War with France and Spain.

> 5. THE Island, called The Grand-Canary. lies about thirteen or fourteen Leagues to the South-East of Teneriff, between 27 aud. 28 Degrees of North Latitude, and is about fifty Leagues in Circumference, being a more level and a more fruitful Country than that of Teneriff. The chief Town is called Palma, and by fome Canaria, and is fituated a little Distance from the Sea, in the North Part of the Island, faid to be a large, clean and pleafant Town, and to enjoy a ferene, temperate Air : It is the Refidence of the Governor, the See of a Bishop, and has a beautiful Cathedral, richly adorned, befides feveral other Churches and Convents; the Country about it abounding in Corn, Wine, Fruits, Cattle, Game, fine Pastures, Fish and Fowl. Their Fields also afford a great Variety of Flowers, and their Groves echo with the Mulick of those Birds we fo much admire here, and from this Island called Canary Birds, being preferable to those of the same Kind in Germany, though the latter are more likely to live in England as they come from a Climate not fo warm as that of the Canaries.

6. FORTE VENTURA, or the Island of Good Fortune, fituated between the Grand Canary, and the Continent of Africa, is a long Island firetching from West to East, but very narrow. It abounds in Corn, Fruits, Cattle, Fissh and Fowl, but chiefly in Goats, which ferve them for Food, and they drive a great Trade with their Skins; but I find this Island affords little or no Wine.

7. LANCEROTA lies a little to the Northward of Forte Ventura, and

SANTA CRUZ is a little Town, faid to produce Plenty of all Things but CanaryIslands uated in a Bay on the East Side of the and, defended by two Forts, and feveral atteries of great Guns; which could not owever, prevent Admiral Blake's deftroythe fame Name with the Island.

> THE Natives of these Islands generally enjoy a clear, serene Sky and temperate Air; for though they lie in a warm Climate, they are so constantly restricted with Breezes from the Sea, that the Noon-Day Heats are very tolerable, and their Evenings and Mornings inexpressibly pleasant. They are never sensible of pinching Cold, or rigorous Seasons.

THESE Islands, it is generally believed, were first discovered and planted by the Carthaginians, and it is held by fome, that the Romans also were well acquainted with them : But of this I make fome Doubt; for certain it is, the People of these Islands had no manner of Communication with the Continent for many Hundred Years; and it is evident the Romans, who never minded Navigation or Foreign Commerce, neglected many of the Carthaginian Plantations and Settlements, even upon the Continent of Africa, and much more those in distant Islands. The Romans either despised Trafick, or had no Genius for it. The distant Parts of the World had not fo long remained Strangers to each other, if the Romans had not unfortunately destroyed the Carthaginian State, and discouraged all remote Difcoveries.

IT is an Argument, that the Remans were never acquainted with the Canary Islands, that they lay concealed or unknown to the reft of the World for feveral Centuries after the Decline of the Roman Empire ; and on their being discovered again in the fifteenth Century, there were found no Roman Antiquities; nor had the Cuftoms and Manners, or Language of the Inhabitants, any Refemblance to those of the Romans. Their Cuftom of preferving their dead Friends in Caves, and keeping them from Generation to Generation entire and uncorrupted, would much rather incline us to believe they defcended from the Egyptians, or some other People of Africk: But however that be, Jobn King of Ceflik,

CanaryIslands having Intelligence that there were fuch Islands, it feems, employed John de Betancour, a French Gentleman in his Service, to take Posseffion of them, about the Year 1405, who succeeding in this Expedition, the Propriety of three of them was conferred on Betancour by that King, and he resided there all his Life-Time as

Sovereign of the *Canaries*; but the Poste-Generylfiands rity of *Betancour* afterwards reconveyed them to the Crown of *Castile*; and when they were found to be of Confequence, the King of *Castile* procured a Grant from the the Pope of them, and the *Spaniards* remain in Possession of them to this Day.

NEGROLAND.

NEGROLAND. Negroland Situation.

NEGROLAND, or Nigritia, is fituate between 18 Degrees Weft, and 15 Degrees of Eaftern Longitude, and between 10 and 20 Degrees of North Latitude, the great River Niger running the whole Length of it, and falling, by feveral Channels, into the Atlantick Ocean. This Country is bounded by Zaara, or the great Defart, on the North, by unknown Parts of Africa on the Eaft, by Guinea Proper on the South, and by the Atlantick Ocean on the Weft.

IF the Antients knew any thing of this Country, they have, however, left us no Account of it: We must be obliged therefore to modern Travellers for a Defcription of Negroland.

Face of the Country.

Seafor

AT the Entrance of the River Niger is generally flat low Land, but higher up the River, at a little Distance from it, are Hills and rocky Mountains, covered with Woods. The Tides flow up the River 400 or 500 Miles.

THE rainy Seafon ufually begins with the Month of June, and continues till the latter End of September, and fometimes the Beginning of October : The first and last are generally the most violent. The Wind comes first, and blows excessive hard for the Space of Half an Hour, or more, before any Rain falls, infomuch that a vefiel may be fuddenly furprized and overfet by it but then a Perfon may fee it a good while before it comes, for it looks dark, and the Lightening breaking out of the black Clouds, as they move flowly on, makes it appear very dreadful. During the rainy Season, the Sea Breezes feldom blow, but instead of them Easterly

Winds right down the River, which in the NECROLAND. Months of November, December, January and February generally blow very fresh, especially in the Day-Time. Four Months of the Year are unhealthful. The greatest Heats are in May, three Weeks or a Month before the rainy Season begins.

THEY cultivate four Kinds of Grain in Product. this Country, viz. India Corn or Maife, which grows in a great Head, and is the Food of the Natives of America, as well as Africa : Belides which they have Rice, and the larger and leffer Guinea Grain. In Gambia there is a Kind of Pulle between the Kidney-Bean and Pea, and Potatoes and Yams. The larger Guinea Grain is round, and about the Size of the fmalleft Peafe : They fow it by Hand, as we do Wheat and Barley : It grows to nine or ten Feet high, upon a small Reed; the Grain is at the Top in a large Tuft. The leffer Guinea Grain is called by the Portuguese Mansaroke: This likewise is fowed by Hand, and shoots to the same Height upon a large Reed, on the Top of which the Corn grows on the Head like a Bulrush; the Grain itself is very small, and like Canary Seed in Shape, only larger.

THESE are all of the Bread Kind that are Food. ufed in Gambia: and indeed, the Natives make no Bread, but eat the Flour of the various Grains as Thickeners to Liquids. The Indian Corn they mostly use when green, parching the Ear upon Coals, and then it eats like green Pease: They dress their Rice as the Turks do, beating it in Wooden Mortars; they make Flour of their Indian Corn, as they do fometimes of Rice; but the Natives never bake Cakes


UNIVERSAL TRAVELLER. The

NEOROLAND. Cakes or Bread for themselves; the Women, who wait on the Europeans, however have learned to do both.

Gold.

Trafick.

THEIR Gold is of a very good Quality, and the Natives bring it in fmall Bars, big in the Middle, and turned round into Rings, from ten to forty Shillings each. The Merchants, who bring this and other inland Commodities, are Blacks of the Mundingo Race, and are called in Mundingo Ioncoes. The fame Merchants bring down Elephants Teeth ; and in fome Years Slaves, to the Amount of 2000, most of which they fay are Prifoners taken in War; that ever fold a Family Slave, except for they buy them from different Princes who fuch Crimes as would have made them to take them : Many of them are Bumbrongs and Petcharies, Nations of different Languages, and are brought from a vast Way mits a Crime, the Master cannot fell him inland. Their Way of bringing them is tying them by the Neck with Leather Thongs, at about a yard diftance from each other, thirty or forty in a String, having generally a Bundle of Corn, or an Elephant's Tooth, upon each of their Heads. In their Way from the Mountains they travel through very great Woods, where they cannot, for fome Days, get Water; fo they carry in fkin Bags enough to fupport them for fome Time. There may be about 100 Merchants who follow this Trade; they go up into the inland Country with the Goods which they buy from the White Men, and with them purchase, in various Countries, Gold, Slaves, and Elephants Teeth: They use Asses, as well as Slaves, in carrying their Goods; but no Camels nor Horfes.

BESIDES the Slaves which the Merchants bring down, there are many bought along the River. These are either taken in War, as the former are, or Men condemned for Crimes, or else People stolen, Skull or Bones fixed to them. The bigwhich is very frequent. The Companies Alcaide, or chief Men of the Place, and confulting with them about the Matter. Since this Slave-Trade has been used, all Punishments are changed into Slavery confiderable lefs in their Value. Some hard, in order to get the Benefit of felling in Price.

the Criminal: Not only Murder, Theft, NEOROLAND and Adultery, are punished by felling the Criminal for a Slave, but every trifling Crime is punified in the fame Manner.

SEVERAL of the Natives have many of their Slaves born in their Families; there is a whole Village near Bracoe of 200 People, who are all the Wives, Slaves or Children of one Man: And though in some Parts of Africa they fell their Slaves born in the Family, yet in the River Gambia they think it a very wicked Thing; and I never heard of but one, fays Moor, be fold, had they been free. If there are many Family Slaves, and one of them comwithout the joint Confent of the reft; for if he does, they will all run away, and be protected by the next Kingdom to which they fly. The Slaves fold in the River, befides those brought by the Merchants, may amount in a Year to about 1000, more or lefs, according to the Wars upon the River.

THE third great Merchandize of the River is Ivory, or Elephants Teeth, got either by hunting or killing the Beafts, or picked up in the Woods. It is a Trade used by all Nations hereabouts; for whoever kills an Elephant, has Liberty to fell him and his Teeth : But those traded for in this River are generally brought from a good Way inland. The Teeth are found in the Woods; but whether they are of Elephants long dead, or whether the Elephants shed their Teeth, fays Mr. Moor, I have not been able to learn: But I have known Men bring in Teeth which they have found in the Woods, without any gest Tooth I ever faw weighed 130 Pounds. Servants never buy any of the last, if The larger they are, the more valuable they suspect it, without sending for the by the Pound. One Tooth which weighs 100 Pounds, is worth more than three Teeth which weigh 140 Pounds. Many of them are broken pointed, these are there being an Advantage on fuch Con- are white, others are yellow; but the demnations, they strain for Crimes very Difference in Colour makes no Difference

Vol. 11. Nº 83.

TRAVELLER. The UNIVERSAL

THE fourth Branch of Trade is Bees-Wax, which may be much increafed. The Mundingoes make Bee-Hives of Straw in the Shape of ours, and fix a Bottom Board into the Hive, through which there is a Hole for the Bees to go in at; they then fling them by Withes to Boughs of Trees.

Money and bartered Goods.

358

NAGROLAND

A Bar is a Denomination given to a certain Quantity of Goods, of any Kind, which Quantity was of equal Value among the Natives to a Bar of Iron, when this River was first traded to. Thus a Pound of Fringe is a Bar; two Pounds of Gunpowder is a Bar; an Ounce of Silver is but a Bar; and 100 Gun-Flints is a Bar; and each Species of trading Goods has a Quantity of it called a Bar: Therefore their Way of Reckoning is by Bars, or Crowns, one of which does not fometimes amount to one Shilling Sterling; but that happens according to the Goods they are in Want of, fometimes dear, fometimes cheap. These five Articles, viz. Spread-Eagle Dollars, Chrystal Beads, Iron-Bars, Brass-Pans, and Arrangoes, are called the Heads of the Goods, because they are dearest. When you agree with the Merchants for Slaves, you always agree how many of the Heads of the Goods you shall give them upon each Slave, which is three or four, if the Slaves are worth forty or fifty; but when Slaves are dearer, as they oftentimes are, at eighty Bars per Head; then you must give five, and sometimes fix, of the Heads upon every Slave; and there is an Aflortment made of the Goods by Bars of different Species, which come out to the Price of the Slaves. The Men and Women used to be much dearer than Boys and Girls; but there have been fo many Veffels in the River of late Years, for young Slaves, to carry to Cadiz and Liston, that there is scarce any Difference between the Price of young Slaves and grown ones.

A French Settlement.

THE French have a Factory at Albreda, on the North Side of the River Gambia, a Mile or two below James-Fort. Whenever their Factors want to go up the River above James-Fort, for Wood or any Thing elfe, which they cannot fo well be fame Day, or the Morrow, after they are provided for below, they are obliged to

alk Leave of our Governor, who feldom NEGROLAND or never denies them, but puts a Man on Board to fee they do not make any Trade; neither are they allowed to go above E_{-} lephants Island, which is about thirty Leagues above James-Fort.

IT is cuftomary when Factories are fettled, to put them, and the Perfons belonging to them, under the Charge of People of the nearest large Town who are obliged to take Care of it, and to let none impose upon the White Men, or use them ill; and if any Body is abused, they must apply to the Alcaide, the head Man of the Town, and he will fee Justice done you. This Man is, up the River, called Tabaubo Manfa, which is in English, The White Man's King.

WHEN a Child is born, they dip him Children. over Head and Ears in cold Water, three or four Times in a Day; and as foon as they are dry, they rub them over with Palm-Oil, particularly the Back-Bone, Small of the Back, Elbows, Neck, Knees, and Hips. When they are born, they are of an Olive Colour, and fometimes do not turn black for a Month or two.

I Do not find that they are born with flat Nofes; but if it be the Mother's Fancy to have it fo, fhe will, when fhe wafhes the Child, pinch and prefs down the upper Part of its Nofe.

LARGE Breafts, thick Lips, and broad Noftrils, are by many, reckoned the Beauties of the Country. One Breaft is generally larger than the other.

THE Children go naked till they are eight or nine Years old, and fome of them are pinked in their Faces and Breafts for Ornament.

EVERY Man is allowed to take as ma- Women. ny Wives as he pleafes; fome have no less than 100. If they are found lying with any other Men but their Husbands, they are liable to be fold for Slaves: The Wife is turned off at Pleafure, and he makes her take all her Children with her, unlefs he has a Mind to keep any of them himself.

IT is usual to see Women abroad the delivered ; name the Child, flaving its Head, and Perfons at that Place. rubbing it over with Oil.

SOME short Time before the rainy Seafon begins, they circumcife a great Number of Boys about twelve or fourteen Years of Age; after which they put on a peculiar Habit, cach Kingdom being different in their Drefs.

Buildings.

THEIR Houses are low little Huts, not Service. quite fo bad as many in Yorkshire, built with Wooden Stockades fet in the Ground, in a round or Square Form, thatched with Straw; and for Furniture, they have a Mat or two to lie down upon, two or three Earthen or Wooden Difnes, with a Spoon or two of their own making. They are idle, principally for want of Arts and domeffick Employments; for the Women plant and gather in their Corn and Fruits, and do every thing without Doors, but hunt and fish.

WHOLE Towns flift their Habitations, either when they do not like their Neighbours, or in Expectation of greater Conveniences elsewhere, soon clearing Ground enough for what Building and Culture they propose. Seignior Joseph, a Christian Negro of this River, has lately, with his People, left a clean well-built Town, and removed further up the River. Their Huts are mostly orbicular, and form a fpacious fquare Area; and in this, the Doors are paved with Cockle Shells; two or three Croffes are crected, and round about are Lime-Trees, Papais, Plantanes, Pine-Apples, and a few Bee-Hives; and in the Middle of the Area, is a large Tree with 500 hanging Nefts, at least, upon it. This is a small familiar Bird, that builds upon the extreme tendereft Twigs of a Tree, hanging like Fruit; and thus fecure their Young against Monkeys, Parrots, Squirrels, and other Creatures quest of the Coast of Barbary in the seof Prey.

Thievery.

stealing along the whole Coast; here it is ger, where they have propagated their Reby Cuftom (their Law) every Man has a Negroes of this Part of Africa, as well as Right to take as much from another, as Arabs, profess, though the Inhabitants of

NEGROLAND. delivered ; about a Month afterwards they Court, he had been defrauded of by any NEGROLAND.

CABACEERS are the principal trading Men at all Towns; their Experience or Courage having given them that Superiority; and these Gentlemen usually come off to our Ships with fome English Title and Certificate, the Favour of former Traders to them for their Honefty and good

EVERY Town almost having two common Fields of clear Ground, one for the Rice, and the other for the reft of their Grain, the Governor appoints what Perfons shall dig and plant them. The Women and their Daughters are always appointed to plant the Rice-Fields, and the Men the reft; and at Harvest, the Corn and Rice is equally divided among the Inhabitants. No Man has a Property in No Man has any particular Part of the Field; but in a Property in other Parts of the Country, every Man cultivates. has a Title to the Corn and Rice he fows, but to no more. The Country is one great Common, and every Man manures what he pleafes ; which they have no Occafion to quarrel about, there being much more Land than they can use; and they fow and plant no more than will just ferve their Families for the enfuing Year; fo that if an unkind Seafon happens, they would be starved, if it were not for the Arabs or Pholeys that live amongst them, and are a little more provident : For here Two different are two diffinct People that inhabit this People and different Com-Country, of different Features and Com-plexion. plexions : The original Inhabitants are properly Negroes, exceeding black, but differ in their Features; those on the South Side the River, have flat Nofes and thick Lips; those on the North, have much better Features. The Pholeys or Arabs are of an Olive Complexion : These made a Conventh Century, and have fince fpread them-PANYARRING is a Term for Man- felves as far South as the great River Niused alfo for stealing any thing else; and ligion, (being the Mahometan) which the Religion. he can prove afterwards at the Palaaver Guinea Proper, which is contiguous to

 there are the south, are all Pagan, except the Pertuguit, who inhabit the SeaCoth and the Banks of the River, who inhabit the SeaCoth and the Banks of the River, who inhabit the SeaCoth and the Banks of the River, who inhabit the SeaCoth and the Banks of the River, who inhabit the SeaCoth and the Banks of the River, who inhabit the SeaCoth and the Banks of the River, who inhabit the SeaCoth and the Banks of the River Niger, and the whole Sea an analy dragged to Shore at one bank and oned Race that are to be met who and the Creation of the Sea and the Wile Sea and the Sea and the Wile Sea and the Sea and the Wile Sea and the Wile Sea and the Wile Sea and the Sea and the Wile Sea and the Sea and th	360	The UNIVERSAL	TRAVELLER.
 the Portgagef, who inhabit the Sea-Cosh and Poultry in great Abundance. Their commanying with the Native Negros, who inhabit the Banks of the River, who inhabit the Sea-Cosh as allo 6a abound with Fish, that I have feen as many dragged to Shore at one Chriftians, but area the modi proling at an abandoned Race that are to be met with the River Niger, allo, are Crocolles and the Hippoptanum, or River Hoffs, are the Nide. Foal. Thrix can Crocolles Eggs, Snake, Monkeys, and Aligators, and every other animals almoft, but their principal Food is Rice, Pulic, Indian Corn, (hinking Fith, and Cufedum, which is Flour mixed with the Broth, and their Dinks is Paint Wine, Mead, Brandy, and Rum, when they can get it; but fair Water is there or four Leagues from thence. None of their Towns or Forts are of any great three or four Leagues from thence. None of their Broth, and their Dinks is Paint Wine, Mead, Brandy, and Rum, when they can get it; but fair Water is there or four Leagues from thence. None of their Broth, and their Dinks is Paint Wine, Mead, Brandy, and Rum, when they are get it; but fair Water is there or four Leagues from thence. None of their Broth, and their Dinks is Paint Wine, Mead, Brandy, and Rum, when they are get it. Lois Molting on the Fuint was dough upon the Hiland, and particularly Abandance of Negross of a good Stature, manyed about their Loins, and throw or over the Left Shoulder, the Right Arm always bare, and a white Cap on this. Capter Vision, and there are sub as Needfily, or Cimes have filtered hilder of the Shoulder, the Right Arm always bare, and a white Cap on their Counds, Dagers, Spears, and Dars. Huter Mitter Water Afoo, and are about two they write with amongh them, a mult for their Bios and Prosty and Karwa Spears, and Dars. Huter Mitter Water Afoo, and are about two three Friends, and lay in one five nongh withous Spears, and Negres M	-	and the second se	
 any where. These Country abounds in Elephani. In the River Niger, allo, are Crocodiles and the River Niger, and Croco the Eggs, Snake, Monkeys, and Alligators, and every other Animals almod, but their principal Foed is Rice, Pulle, Indian Corn, flinking Fifth and Cuicolun, which is Flour mixed with their Broth, and their Drink is Palm Wine, Mead, Brandy, and Rum, whet they can get it, but fair Water is the common Beverage. What. The Cloathing of the Men is Liner wrapped about their Loins, and throw over the Left Shoulder, the Right Aru always bare, and a white Cap on their Heads. The Women are covered almof from Head to Foot; but both Sexego bare-legged, and dris up their Hair wid- gittering Shells and Toys. Munuthelter. There R principal ManufaCure is that of cotten Cloth; and their Arms are Swords, Dongerd, were diffeored by Anthe- in Negroland, were diffeored by Anthe- in Negroland, were diffeored by Anthe- rent, St. Craze, Fogs, St. Yago, Mays, Bear- cuit, St. Craze, Fogs, St. Yago, Mays, Bear- cuit, St. Craze, and St. Antonis, fittate between 14 and 19 Degrees of North La- titude. The Largeff of them, St. Yago, in the Service of Party gai, in the Year 1460, and are about twei y Noel, a Genolp in the Service of Party gai, in the Year 1460, and are about twei y Noel, a Genolp in the Service of Party gai, in the Year 1460, and are about twei y Noel, a Genolp in the Service of Party gai, in the Year 1460, and are about twei y Noel, a Genolp in the Service of Party gai, in the Year 1460, and are about twei y Noel, a Genolp in the Service of Party		the Portuguese, who inhabit the Sea-Coasts and the Banks of the Rivers, who in- termarrying with the Native Negroes, are almost as black; and these pretend to be Christians, but are the most profligate and	and Poultry in great Abundance. Their Seas also so abound with Fish, that I have seen as many dragged to Shore at one Hawl, as would fill two Boats. Hither the English Shipping usually resort for Water, in
 Anamak Triss Country abounds in Elephants, Lions, Tigers, and other wild Beafts. In the River Niger, alfo, arc Crocodiles and the Hippoptamu, or River Horfe, as in the Nile. Foed. Trisv est Crocodiles Eggs, Snakes, Monkeys, and Alligators, and every other Animals almoft, but their principal Foed is Rice, Pulk, Indian Corn, finking Fift, and Cufcofun, which is Flour mixed with their Broth; and their Drink is Palm Wine, Mead, Brady, and Rum, who they can get ft; but fair Water is their common Beverage. Habar Tisz Coathing of the Men is Liner wrapped about their Loins, and throw over the Left Shoulder, the Right Arm always bare, and a white Cap on their Heads, The Women are covered almost from Head to Foot; but both Scores go bare-legged, and drefs up their Hair wild Heads of Care VERD Hands, fo named from Nigeroland, were diffeovred by Anthe- mory Nock, a Ganofe in the Service of Party add, in the Year 1460, and ar about twen- ty in Number: but foure of them only bar- ren Rocks uninhabited. The chief of them are, Bravo, Figs, St. Jago, Marbo- ren Rocks uninhabited. The chief of them are, Bravo, Figs, St. Jago, Marbo- ren Rocks uninhabited. The chief of them are, Bravo, Figs, St. Jago, Marbo- ren Rocks uninhabited. The chief of them are, Bravo, Figs, St. Jago, Marbo- ren Rocks uninhabited. The chief of them are, Bravo, Figs, St. Jago, Marbo- ren Rocks uninhabited. The chief of them are, Bravo, Figs, St. Jago, Marbo- ren Rocks uninhabited. The chief of them are, Bravo, Figs, St. Jago, Marbo- ren Rocks uninhabited. The chief of them are, Bravo, Figs, St. Jago, Marbo- ren Rocks uninhabited. The chief of them are, Bravo, Figs, St. Jago, Marbo- ren Rocks uninhabited. The chief of them are, Bravo, Figs, St. Jago, Marbo- ren Rocks uninhabited. The chief of them are, Bravo, Figs, St. Jago, Marbo- ren Rocks uninhabited. The chief of them are, Bravo, Figs, St. Jago, Marbo- ren Rocks uninhabited. The chief of them are, Bravo, Figs, St. Jago, Marbo- so in their Country Mufick ; and in al	1 1 1		
 THEY ext Crocodiles Eggs, Snakes, Monkeys, and Alligators, and every othe Animals almoft, but their principal Food is Rice, Pulle, Indian Corn, flinking Füh and Cuícofun, which is Flour mixed with their Broth; and their Drink is Paln Wine, Mead, Brandy, and Rum, when they can get it; but fair Water is their common Beverage. Habr. The Cloathing of the Men is Linn wrapped about their Loins, and throw, over the Left Shoulder, the Right Arn always bare, and a white Cap on their Heads. The Women are covered atmoth from Head to Foot; but both Sexes go bare-legged, and drefs up their Hair with gittering Shells and Toys. Mawufatter. Arman. THETR principal Manufacture is that of their being fluated over again that Cap in Negroland, were difcovered by Antho- ny Ned, a Genofe in the Service of Partu- gal, in the Year 1460, and are about twen- ty in Number; but fome of them only bar- ren Rocks uninhabited. The chief of them are, Brazo, Fogs, St. Jago, Mayo, Bona- wiffa, Sal, St. Nichola, St. Lucia, St. Prin- ent, St. Cruz, and St. Antonio, fituated between 14 and 16 Userse of North La- titude. The Largeft of them, St. Jago, Mayo, Bona- wiffa, Sal, St. Nichola, St. Lucia, St. Prin- ent, St. Cruz, and St. Antonio, fituated between 14 and 16 Userse of North La- titude. The Largeft of them, St. Jago, Mayo, Bona- wiffa, Sal, St. Nichola, St. Lucia, St. Prin- ent, St. Cruz, and St. Antonio, fituated between 14 and 16 Userse of North La- titude. The Largeft of them, St. Jago, Mayo, Bona- wiffa, Sal, St. Nichola, St. Lucia, St. Prin- en Circumference, rocky and mountainous in Circumference, rocky and mo	Animals.	Lions, Tigers, and other wild Beafts. In the River Niger, alfo, are Crocodiles and the Hippopotamus, or River Horfe, as in	beneath a ruinous Fort, fituate on a high Rock, near which there is a pretty large Village of <i>Portuguefe</i> Mulattoes and Ne-Inhabitants. groes; but the chief Town, which is a
 s Rice, Pulle, Malan Corn, Infinitig Pull, and Curcofun, which is Flour mixed with their Broth; and their Dirnk is Palm Wine, Mead, Brandy, and Rum, when they can get it; but fair Water is their common Beverage. Habit. The Cloathing of the Men is Liner wrapped about their Loins, and thrown over the Left Shoulder, the Right Arm always bare, and a white Cap on their Heads. The Women are covered almost from Head to Foot; but both Sexes go bare-legged, and drefs up their Hair with glittering Shells and Toys. Manudalater. Arma. Manudalater. The Women are covered almost from Head to Foot; but both Sexes go bare-legged, and drefs up their Hair with glittering Shells and Toys. Manudalater. The Pirtup Pincipal ManufaCture is that of Cotton Cloth; and their Arms are Swords, Bows and Arrows, Spears, and Dats. Manudalater. C. APE VERD Iflands, fo named from Negroland, were difcovered by Anthen are, Brave, Fegs, St. Jags, Mays, Benary Ja, Sal, St. Nicbolas, St. Lucia, St. Vincent, St. Cruz, and St. Autonio, fituated between 14 and 19 Degrees of North Latitude. The Largeft of them, St. Yang, Mays, Benary Jass and Roots, as are common to hot Preduce. Preduce. 	Food.	THEY eat Crocodiles Eggs, Snakes, Monkeys, and Alligators, and every other Animals almost; but their principal Food	vernor, or Viceroy, as fome call him, is three or four Leagues from thence. None
 They earling et al., our fail watch is there common Beverage. They Cloathing of the Men is Linen wrapped about their Loins, and thrown over the Left Shoulder, the Right Arm always bare, and a white Cap on their Heads. The Women are covered almon from Head to Foot; but both Sexes go bare-legged, and drefs up their Hair with glittering Shells and Toys. Mamufafature, Arm. Mamufafature, Arm. Manufafature, Arm. CAPE VERD Illands, fo named from their being fituated over againft that Cap in Negroland, were difcovered by Anthony Noch, a Genoofe in the Service of Portragal, in the Year 1460, and are about twenty in Number; but fome of them only barren Rocks uninhabited. The chief of them are, Bravo, Fogo, St. Jago, Mayo, Bonawi, Si, St. Lucia, St. Vitated between 14 and 19 Degrees of North Latitude. The Largeft of them, St. Jago, is of a triangular Figure, fifty or fixty Leagues in Circumference, rocky and mountainous; but the Vallies produce Indian Corn, Coca-Nuts, Oranges, and fuch other Fruit Plants and Roots, as are common to the set of the Sing for the Service of the Sing for the Service of the Sing for the Service of the Country Mufick; and in all things fhewed themfelves fo ready to oblige us, that I could not help retaining the good Opinion, I at firft conceived of them; though Governor Pitt, and the Officers of the Sing. reprove Pitt, and the Officers of the Sing. reprove Pitt, and the Officers of the Sing. reprove Pitt, and the Officers of the Sing. reproved the set the set of the Sing of a triangular Figure, fifty of fixty Leagues in Circumference, rocky and mountainous; but the Vallies produce Indian Corn, Comparison and Roots, as are common to the set of the Sing. Sing on Shore, telling us it was a set common to the set of the Sing Covernor Pitt, and the Officers of the Sing. reproved the representation were set of the Sing Covernor Pitt, and the Officers of the Sing. reproved the set of the Sing Covernor Pitt, and the Officers of the Sing. reproved from	-	and Cuscofun, which is Flour mixed with their Broth; and their Drink is Palm Wine, Mead, Brandy, and Rum, when	Strength; and though there are Men enough upon the Island, and particularly Abundance of Negroes of a good Stature,
 When the clothing of the form is brinn in the second sec	1.5		who look upon themfelves to be no ordi-
 aiways bare, and a winte Cap of the field here, are fuch as Neceffity, or Crimes have driven hither, and live a lazy, indotent Life, fubfifting on the Fruits and Produce of the Country. Some have repreduce of the Country Mufick is and in all trinde. The Largeft of them, St. Jago, is of a triangular Figure, fifty or fixty Leagues in Circumference, rocky and mountainous; is of a triangular Figure, fifty or fixty Leagues in Circumference, rocky and mountainous; Preduce. Preduce. Preduce.	Habit.	wrapped about their Loins, and thrown	diers would not be a Force fufficient to fubdue the whole Ifland, if it was thought
bare-legged, and dreis up their Hair Wing glittering Shells and Toys. THEIR principal Manufacture is that of Arms. THEIR principal Manufacture is that of Cotton Cloth; and their Arms are Swords, Bows and Arrows, Spears, and Darts. Thade of CaPE VERD Iflands, fo named from their being fituated over againft that Cape in Negroland, were difcovered by Antho- ny Noel, a Genoefe in the Service of Portu- gal, in the Year 1460, and are about twen- ty in Number; but fome of them only bar- ren Rocks uninhabited. The chief of them arc, Bravo, Fogo, St. Jago, Mayo, Bona- wifia, Sal, St. Niebolas, St. Lucia, St. Vin- cent, St. Cruz, and St. Antonio, fituated between 14 and 19 Degrees of North La- titude. The Largeft of them, St. Jago, is of a triangular Figure, fifty or fixty Leagues in Circumference, rocky and mountainous; Preduce. Preduce. Preduce.		Heads. The Women are covered almost from Head to Foot; but both Sexes go	refide here, are fuch as Neceflity, or Crimes have driven hither, and live a lazy, indo-
 Arma. Cotton Cloth; and their Arms are Swords, Bows and Arrows, Spears, and Darts. Mands of Cape Verd. CAPE VERD Iflands, fo named from their being fituated over againft that Cape in Negroland, were difcovered by Antbo- ny Nock, a Genoefe in the Service of Portu- gal, in the Year 1460, and are about twen- ty in Number; but fome of them only bar- ren Rocks uninhabited. The chief of them arc, Bravo, Fogo, St. Jago, Mayo, Bona- viffa, Sal, St. Nicbolas, St. Lucia, St. Vin- cent, St. Cruz, and St. Antonio, fituated between 14 and 19 Degrees of North La- titude. The Largeft of them, St. Jago, is of a triangular Figure, fifty or fixty Leagues in Circumference, rocky and mountainous; Preduce. Preduce. Cotton Cloth; and their Arms are Swords, Bows and Arrows, Spears, and Darts. with amongft them, I muft fay they do not feem to deferve that Character in ge- neral; for my Part, I looked upon the Portuguefe here to be a harmlefs, inoffen- five People; and without any Apprehen- fion of Danger, went afhore at St. Jago, with two or three Friends, and lay in one of their Villages all Night, where we were entertained with all the good Humour and Hofpitality imaginable, at a private Houfe. After we had fupped, a Carpet was fpread for us to fleep on : They fung and played upon their Country Mufick; and in all Things fhewed themfelves fo ready to oblige us, that I could not help retaining the good Opinion, I at firft conceived of them; though Governor Pitt, and the Of- ficers of the Ship, reproved us very fharp- ly for lying on Shore, telling us it was a 	Manufactures.	glittering Shells and Toys. THEIR principal Manufacture is that of	duce of the Country. Some have repre- fented them as a treacherous and thievish Generation; but from the Usage I met
 CAPE VERD Iflands, fo named from their being fituated over againft that Cape in Negroland, were difcovered by Anthony Noel, a Genoefe in the Service of Portugal, in the Year 1460, and are about twenty in Number; but fome of them only barren Rocks uninhabited. The chief of them arc, Bravo, Fogo, St. Jago, Mayo, Bonawi, St. Sal, St. Nicbolas, St. Lucia, St. Vincent, St. Cruz, and St. Antonio, fituated between 14 and 19 Degrees of North Latitude. The Largeft of them, St. Jago, is of a triangular Figure, fifty or fixty Leagues in Circumference, rocky and mountainous; Preduce. 	Arms.		the state of the s
gal, in the Year 1460, and are about twen- ty in Number; but fome of them only bar- ren Rocks uninhabited. The chief of them arc, Bravo, Fogo, St. Jago, Mayo, Bona- viffa, Sal, St. Nicholas, St. Lucia, St. Vin- cent, St. Cruz, and St. Antonio, fituated between 14 and 19 Degrees of North La- titude. The Largeft of them, St. Jago, is of a triangular Figure, fifty or fixty Leagues in Circumference, rocky and mountainous; Preduce. Preduce. Preduce. Preduce.		their being fituated over against that Cape in Negroland, were discovered by Antho-	neral; for my Part, I looked upon the Portuguese here to be a harmless, inoffen- five People; and without any Apprehen-
 arc, Bravo, Fogo, St. Jago, Mayo, Bona- vifla, Sal, St. Nicholas, St. Lucia, St. Vin- cent, St. Cruz, and St. Antonio, fituated between 14 and 19 Degrees of North La- titude. The Largeft of them, St. Jago, is of a triangular Figure, fifty or fixty Leagues in Circumference, rocky and mountainous; Preduce. Preduce. Preduce. Bravo, Fogo, St. Jago, Mayo, Bona- vifla, Sal, St. Nicholas, St. Lucia, St. Vin- cent, St. Cruz, and St. Antonio, fituated between 14 and 19 Degrees of North La- titude. The Largeft of them, St. Jago, is of a triangular Figure, fifty or fixty Leagues in Circumference, rocky and mountainous; Preduce. Preduce. Preduce. Preduce. Bravo, Fogo, St. Jago, Mayo, Bona- titude. Hofpitality imaginable, at a private Houfe. After we had fupped, a Carpet was fpread for us to fleep on: They fung and played upon their Country Mufick; and in all Things fhewed themfelves fo ready to oblige us, that I could not help retaining the good Opinion, I at firft conceived of them; though Governor Pitts, and the Of- ficers of the Ship, reproved us very fharp- ly for lying on Shore, telling us it was a 	in.	gal, in the Year 1460, and are about twen- ty in Number; but fome of them only bar-	with two or three Friends, and lay in one of their Villages all Night, where we were
titude. The Largeft of them, St. Jago, is of a triangular Figure, fifty or fixty Leagues in Circumference, rocky and mountainous; but the Vallies produce Indian Corn, Co- coa-Nuts, Oranges, and fuch other Fruit, Plants and Roots, as are common to hot		urc, Bravo, Fogo, St. Jago, Mayo, Bona- vifta, Sal, St. Nicholas, St. Lucia, St. Vin- cent, St. Cruz, and St. Antonio, fituated	Hofpitality imaginable, at a private Houfe. After we had fupped, a Carpet was fpread for us to fleep on : They fung and played
Preduce. but the Vallies produce Indian Corn, Co- coa-Nuts, Oranges, and fuch other Fruit, ficers of the Ship, reproved us very fharp- Plants and Roots, as are common to hot ly for lying on Shore, telling us it was a		titude. The Largest of them, St. Jago, is of a triangular Figure, fifty or fixty Leagues	Things shewed themselves so ready to oblige us, that I could not help retaining
Plants and Roots, as are common to hot ly for lying on Shore, telling us it was a	Produce.	but the Vallies produce Indian Corn, Co-	them; though Governor Pitts, and the Of-
		Plants and Roots, as are common to hot	ly for lying on Shore, telling us it was a

2

1 1 20







Iflands of Cape Verd,

cut before Morning; and, indeed, as to the Négroes, we have fome Inftances afterwards of their being given to thieving and pilfering, and a Friend of mine was some Years after murdered by them: Every Man therefore ought to be upon his Guard, that vifits distant Countries. We may escape nineteen Times. and miscarry the Twentieth; there is no concluding, that People may be trufted in a fecond Voyage, becaufe we have met with good Ufage from them in a former. We do not know what Provocations the Natives may have received from other Travellers in the mean Time; or in what Light their Priefts, or other defigning People, may have reprefented us. We know there are Mahometans, that think they do Honour to their Prophet, by infulting and murdering of Christians: And there are Roman-Catholick Priefts that teach their Votaries we are Infidels, and deferve to be extirpated from off the Face of the Earth. At these very Islands of Cape Verd, the People were furprized to find we believed in Jefus Chrift, their Priefts having affured them, we were as great Enemies to Christianity, as Turks or Jews; and, under fuch Prejudices, we must not wonder at any ill Ufage we meet with from the Natives.

I HAVE observed already, that our outward-bound *East-India* Ships touch at the Island of St. Jago for Water and fresh Provisions. It may be proper to observe also, that *English* Ships sometimes call at the Islands of Sal and Mayo, in their Way to our Plantations in America, for Salt; but I do not know any Thing else these Islands are remarkable for, unless it be a Volcano in one of them, which, from

And I must not forget the great Number of Grampufes, a Species of Whales we meet with in these Seas; some of them feventy or eighty Feet in Length. These lay very quietly close by our ships while we were at Anchor under St. Jago, and might eafily have been taken, if we had been prepared for fuch Sport. Give me Leave to mention another Particular in this Voyage to the Cape Verd Islands, and that is, the fudden Alteration of the Weather we experienced here. We failed out of the Thames the 30th of January, 1698-9, being an extream cold Winter, the River Thames full of Ice at our Departure; and within lefs than a Month we arrived at St. Jago, in 15 Degrees of North Latitude, where we found it fo hot, that the Men lay naked upon their Chefts, not being able to endure any Cloaths on : When we came on Shore, we found Groves of Ever-Greens and ripe Fruits, a ferene Air," and every Thing almost that could afford Delight to People just arrived from a frozen Region. The fudden Change, from a cold to a warm Country, from Winter to Summer, from naked Trees distitute of Leaves and Fruit, and a Land covered with Snow and Ice, to a Place where Oranges, and all the Fruits of the Earth, displayed their Beauties, and were ready for gathering, was fuch an agreeable Change, in a little more than three Weeks, that it equalled the most romantick Relations. An unusual Gaiety feemed to poffess all the Ship's Company, nothing but Mirth and good Humour reigned amongst us; even our furly Tars feemed transformed-into fociable Creatures.

thence, has obtained the Name of Fogo. Iflands of

VOL. II. Nº 83.

GUINEA.

UINEA (-

CHAP. I.

Of the Situation, Subdivisions, Rivers, and Chief Towns.

GUINEA. hends, J. Benin and the Slave Coaft. 2. The Gold-Coaft. 3. The Tooth, or Ivory Coaft; and, 4. The Grain or Pepper Coaft.

Extent and

the Slave

Coaft.

Its Situation, IT is fituate between 15 Degrees Weft, Subdivisions. and 15 Degrees East Longitude, and 4 -Degrees and 10 1 Degrees North Latitude; bounded by the unknown Parts of Africa on the East, by Congo and the Atlantick Ocean South, and by the fame Ocean on the West, and by Negroland on the North. Benin, and IN Benin, or the Slave Coaft, the most Easterly Division, are the Rivers Cameron, Delroy, Forcades, Formofa, and Volta.

Chief Towns. CHIEF TOWNS Benin, Awerri, Ardra, Fida, or Whidab, Alampo, and Popo.

THE Gold Coast lies West of the Slave The Gold Coaft. Coaft, and contiguous to it; the chief

River whereof is Rio Cobia, or Anchober.

THE chief Towns, which give Names Chief Towrs. to fo many petty Kingdoms or States dependent on them, are, Aquamboe, Agonna, Acra, Fantyn, Sabo, Fetu, Comanni, Jabi, Adom, Ante, and Axim.

European Settlements.

On this Coast are several European Forts and Settlements ; the most Easterly, called Christianburgh, belongs to the Danes; the fecond, called Fort Crevecæur, stands a little to the Westward of the former, and belongs to the Dutch; and farther Westward Acra, which belongs to the English: In Agonna stands Fort Simpas, which belongs to the English; In Acra, Fort Patience, to the Dutch; in Fantim, Anaboa, to the English, and Amsterdam to the Dutch;

VUINEA PROPER compre-' in Saboe, Fort Naffau, to the Dutch; in GUINEA. Fetu, Conrad/burgh, to the Dutch, and Cape-Coaft Caftle, or Carolus-Burgh, to the English; in Comanni, Vredenburgh and Las Minas, or Delmina, to the Dutch; in Ante, or Hante, Fort Infuma, to the English; Batenstern, Orange, and St. Sebastian, to the Dutch; in Axim, the Forts of Axim and St. Anthony, to the Dutch; and Fort Frederick/burgh and Dorothea, to the Pruffians, which is the most Westerly of all the European Settlements on the Gold Coaft. There are also several other small Forts and Factories belonging to the English and Dutch on this Coaft; but those already mentioned are the chief: The two ftrongest Forts are those of Cape-Coaft, which belongs to the English, and that of Las Minas, or Delmina, which the Dutch are in Posseffion of.

> THE Ivory Coaft lies farther Weft, the The Ivory Coalt. chief Rivers whereof are, Rio de Suerio, and Rio Escravos.

THE chief Towns Jaque, Cape Laboe, Chief Towns. Drumin, Cape Palmas, Bottowa.

THE most Westerly Division is that of Grain Coast. the Grain or Pepper Coast; the principal Rivers. Rivers whereof are, Rio de Sestro, Rio de St. Paul, and the River de Sierra Lcon.

CHIEF Towns are, Baffoe, Sanguin, Chief Towns. inglifh Set-Seftro, Gorea, Buga, and Tomba : And tlements. here are also two English Settlements on the Coaft, viz. those of St. Anne, at the Mouth of the River Sierra Leon, and Sherbro Fort to the Eastward of it.









CHAP. II.

GUINEA.

CHAP. II.

Air, Seafons, and Face of the Country.

Air and Seafons on the Guinea Coaft.

RAVELLERS usually make but two Seafons in this Country; namely, the wet and dry Seafon. From April to September inclusive, in their rainy Seafon; and from October to March inclufive, is their drieft and hotteft, as well as fairest Weather ; though then the Sun is farthest from them on the South-Side of the Equator ; whereas, the Coast of Guinea dies 5 Degrees North. But their wet Seafon does not always begin just at the fame Time; nor is it the fame at all Places on this Coaft : At fome Times, and in fome Places, it begins a Month or two fooner than in others, and is fometimes of a longer, and at others of a fhorter Duration; however, between the Vernal and the Autumnal Equinox, they generally have exceffive Rains, attended with violent Storms of Wind, as well as Thunder and Lightening; and, as the Winds at this Time blow from the Southward, and there is not one Harbour upon the Coaft, if any Shipping happens to be there in these Storms, they are infallibly run on Shore, unlefs they can stand out to Sea, or get into the Mouth of the River of Sierra de Leve, when they find them coming on : And, it feems there always fits such a Surf, or swelling Sea, on this Coast, that it is very difficult going on Shore at any Time, even during the fair Scafon, especially at Wbidab.

upon the

Coaft.

Agreat Surf

Winds.

THE most violent Storms, or Travadoes are in July and August, and come from the Southward. It is observed also, that during the hot Season, the Winds are periodical on this Coast, blowing from Midnight till One or Two in the Asternoon, from the Land, and then shifting to the Southward, blow from the Sea: And that the Sea rages to that Degree, on this Shore, some Months in the Year, that it looks like Fire, which makes the Sailors stile it, The Burnings, at which Times it is almost impossible to go on Shore.

THE Rivers in this Country, falling from high Mountains, not very far from the Coast, form so many rapid Torrents, and, in the wet Seafon, overflow the Vallies, from whence afcend thick, flinking Bad Air upon Fogs, that make the Country very unhealthful to Foreigners: But what I take to be more pernicious is, that the European Factories always lie near the Sea, and the Mouths of the Rivers, and, from the Ouze and Salt-Marshes underneath them, still more unhealthful Vapours arife : And, it is faid, the Fifh, which the Negroes lay upon the Shore till they putrify, do not a little contribute to corrupt the Air. But from what Caule foever it proceeds, few Europeans visit these Shores, but have a dangerous Fit of Sickness foon after their Arrival, and many of them are carried off by it.

363

GUINEA.

THEIR Rivers, running but a fhort Course from North to South, and being made chiefly by Rains, are not any of them navigable for Ships, from the River Sierra de Leon, in the Wess, to the River of Benin, or Formosa, in the East; but abound, however, with Variety of very good Fish, as well as their Seas.

It may be observed further, that, during the rainy Season, though the Sun be then directly over their Heads, the Weather is moderately cool, especially in the Evening. Some relate, that in *September*, about the End of the Rains, it is really cold; and though the Middle of the Day is excessive hot in the fair Season, viz. from October to March, yet even then the Evenings are cool; and they have this further Relief, that there are no long Days : It must be Nine in the Morning before the intense Heat begins, and at three or four in the Afterternoon it is pretty much abated, the Sun not being then above two or three Hours high.

As to the Face of the Country, it is The Face of agreeably diversified with Mountains and the Country.

Vallies,

364

The UNIVERSAL TRAVELLER.

CHAP. III.

GUINEA Vallies, Woods and open Fields: The Hills adorned with Trees of an extraordinary Height, and the Vallies between them rich, large and extensive, proper for the Cultivation of all Manner of Corn and Fruits, with Villages every where agreeably interspersed, the Country being exceeding populous, but the most pleasant and fruitful Part of the Country, is that about *Fida*, or *Whidab*. IT must be allowed, however, that in

this extensive Coast, between the River

Sierra de Leon, and the River Cameron, GUINEA. there is a great Deal of barren Ground, particularly on the Gold Coaft, and other Parts of it are fo overflowed in the rainy Seafon, that the Soil will produce fearce any Thing but Rice; all other Corn and Plants almost are destroyed by the annual Floods: But then Whidah, and other Places, make Amends for this, by their abundant Fertility.

CHAP. III.

Persons, Habits, and Genius.

Their Habits.

HE Habit of a Negro is a Paan, or Cloth, about his Waift, two Feet broad; and those of the better Sort have another Cloth of a good Length wrapped about them, and thrown over their Shoulders; but yet fo as their Arms, Legs, and a good Part of their Bodies appear naked, both of the Men and Women. Their Ornaments confift of a Multitude of Rings, or Bracelets, of Gold, Ivory, or Copper, according to their Circumstances, worn on their Arms and Legs, with Necklaces, and Girdles of Coral, one upon another; but the Plaiting and Adorning their Hair take up the greatest Part of their Time, especially of the Women: The Hair of fome of the Negroes is longer than that of others; and they have a Way of pulling it out of the natural Curl, and making it strait, by hanging Weights to it; after which, they form it into various Fashions, dreffing it up with little thin Plates of Gold, Copper, Tinfel, Beads, Coral, and Shells, that make a glittering Shew; fome of the Women throw a Veil over all, to keep off the fcorching Sun, and some of the Men have Caps; their Fishermen, particularly, have them made of Skins or Rushes, and are very happy if they can get a European Hat : But many of the Negroes go perfectly bare-headed; and their Scalps, it is faid, are fo hardened by it, that they are not fenfible of the Sun's intense Heat.

THE Natives do not want Senfe, but Genius and employ it to the vileft Purpofes; namely, in defrauding all the Europeans they deal with, as well as one another. But our People are fo ingenuous to confess, that the Chriftians have, in a great Measure, contributed to make them those exquisite Cheats. The Europeans first taught them to adulterate their Gold, and mix Copper, and other paltry Ingredients with it; and therefore have no great Reafon to complain of them on this Score: They have been made much worfe by their Trafick with us, both in this Refpect and many others. Our Memhants have fent over large Quan-Debauched by the Christitities of Brandy and Spirits ; and our Fac- ans tors and Sailors frequently shew them, that Christians get drunk with them, and commit as many Extravagancies, as those who never heard of Christianity: And though our People reflect upon their Women for their Lewdness, they see the Europeans, who visit their Coast, as lewd as they can be. They cannot but observe, that the Professors of that Religion, which requires the strictest Justice, Chastity, and Temperance, are as abandoned Libertines as the Pagans themfelves, and by that Means are confirmed in the vicious Habits we cenfure them, for. All the Difference is, that Christians do this in Defiance of the Principles of their Religion, and the Negroes, in Conformity with theirs, at leaft as to Wine and Women; from which their

Ornaments.



and the second residence of the second s

MAD DATE AND ST

10.00

TRA WAY

GUINEA. their Superfitions do not reftrain them, but rather encourage them in the Practice of those Vices.

> THERE is still a more abandoned Race here than the Negroes, according to the Account our Factors and Seamen give of them: These are the Mulattoes or mixed Breed, proceeding from Negroes and Europeans. The Portuguese, when they first discovered the South-West Coast of Africa, propagated both their Religion and their Species in many Parts of it. These are of a tawney Complexion, profess themselves Christians, but retain many of the Superstitions of the Pagan Negroes. They dress, it is faid, like the Portuguese; but exceed both Negroes and Portuguese in their Vices.

The Men are drunken, lewd, thievifh, and treacherous to the laft Degree; and the Women Proftitutes to both Negroes and *Europeans*, to the first privately, and to the last publickly, without any Manner of Shame or Restraint.

THEY are observed also to be very covetous, and yet such Masters of their Temper, or so easy in all Conditions of Life, that no sudden Changes or Alterations in their Fortunes can disturb them. If they lose a Battle, it is faid, they sing and dance, as if they had gained one; and if a Man is deprived of all his Effects and Treasure at one Stroke, he appears contented; it is not to be perceived by his Countenance.

1.0

CHAP. IV.

Of their Animals.

Their Quadrupedes, ٠

MONG their Animals the Elephant is the largest, the longestlived, and the most tractable. There are fuch Numbers of these monstrous Creatures, in that Part of the Country, called the Tooth-Coaft, that there is more Ivory brought from thence than from from any other Part of the World. They fometimes come down to the European Forts and Factories, in the Day-time : They are not afraid of Fire, or even of Guns; and their Hides cannot be penetrated by a Musket-Ball: One of them, that came down to their Fort Elmina, received above 300 Shot before he fell : Moft of the Bullets fired at him, were flatted by his impenetrable Hide, and dropped off, as if they had been shot against a Wall : However, fome of them hitting him on the Head, he was brought down at laft, and the Negroes feasted on his Carcafe.

THE Fleich of their Neat Cattle is hard and dry; and their Sheep, which are cloathed with Hair instead of Wool, make very indifferent Food, and yet both the one and the other are very dear: Their Cows also give wretched Milk, and very little of it. They have Goats, Hogs and Vol. II. N° LXXXIV.

Deer, which are much better Food than the former. The Horfes are exceeding fmall, and ufed fometimes for the Saddle, as well as Affes; but they neither ufe them or any other Cattle for the Draught of Carriages, or to lay Burdens on; all their Goods are carried on Porters Backs, if it be 100 Miles, unlefs they have the Conveniency of Water-Carriage, which they have but very little of.

HERE are found Lions, Tygers, Leopards, wild Hogs, Jackalls, wild Dogs, Foxes, and Crocodiles; but no Travellers mention Camels in this Part of Africa, though they are fo numerous to the Northward of the River Niger; the Reafort whereof may be, that neither hilly nor dirty Countries are proper for these Animals; whereas they are extremely useful in carrying Burdens over fandy Plains and Defarts, and there we meet with great Numbers of them, both in Africa and Asia.

THERE are several Sorts of wild Cats in Guinea, and among the reft a Civit Cat-They have also a Mouse that yields a Kind of Musk. No Animals are more numerous here than Monkeys, of which one Species, Bosman affures us, are not much less than 4 Z Men

300

The UNIVERSAL TRAVELLER.

CHAP. IV.

GUINEA Men. He himfelf faw one, he favs, five | Difficulty, that he gets down a fmall GUINEA. Feet high; and thefe are fo bold and impudent, that they will fometimes attack Men : But they have another Sort of Monkeys, coal-black, with white Beards, not above two Feet high, and very pretty : They are all very thievish here, as well as in other Places, plundering Gardens and Corn-Fields, but pretty nice in their Diet, chufing the beft of every Kind of Grain and Fruit. The Camelion is also found in this Part of Africa of which Animal it is reported, and not without Grounds, that he frequently changes Colour. I have ftood and looked on him a great while, under a Garden Hedge, and I muft own, he feemed to me to vary his Colour frequently : It is obferved, that the Colour be usually puts on when he is surprized, is a fine Green, spotted Brown, or Yellow . for his ordinary Colour is Grey; and the Skin almost transparent. But Bosman obferves, that they never change to a Red, nor to fome other Colours, though fome have affirmed, they always appear to be of the Colour of the Thing that is next them. It is a very finall Animal, lefs than a Rat, but confiderably bigger than a Moufe, and will live feveral Months, (fome fay Years) without Food ; though others are of Opinion, that it catches Flies, as fome other Creatures do, by putting out its Tongue, which is almost as long as the Body: But the Flies must light on the Camelion's Tongue if he does catch them, - for he is fo exceeding flow, that he can overtake nothing by running after it.

Reptiles.

THEIR Serpents are of various Kinds; fome of them of a monstrous Size; and though it be very certain, that venomous Reptiles do grow to a great Bignefs in all Countries that are hot and moift, I must beg Mr. Bosman's Pardon, if I do not believe there are Serpents, that have fwallowed Deer and Men. For it is not only incredible, that their Bodies should grow to fuch a Size as to inclose the Body of a Man; but the Throat of this Animal is fo remarkably narrow, that though a Serpent be of very large Dimenfions, yet it is with a great deal of

4

THE REPORT OF A DESCRIPTION OF A DESCRIP

Chicken, or even a Rat : And this' Bofman himfelf observes, though he tells the Story of a Serpent's fwallowing Men and Beafts; adding, that when he was there, Serpents of two and twenty Feet long were taken, and he believed, in the Inland Country, there might be much bigger: However, he admits that the most venomous Serpents are not a Yard long; and observes, that they are spotted, black, white and yellow. Nor are Serpents only found in the Fields and Woods here, but get into their very Houfes and Bed-chambers; which is not much to be wondered at, fince one Species of them is worfhipped by the Negroes, cherifhed and ufed with more Tendernefs than they fnew to their own Children; and if any one flould ftrike or wound one of thefe Snakes, the whole Country would rife upon him and pull him to Pieces; the Crime is looked upon to be unpardonable.

THE Toads mentioned by Bofman, are as extraordinary in their Dimensions as his Scrpents : He relates, that he has feen them as broad as a Plate we eat on, and that he took them for Land Tortoifes when he first faw them. I remember another Writer, who fays that their Toads at Bombay, in the East-Indies, are as big as Ducks; but I must confess I never faw any fuch, and am apt to believe that Author stretched a little, but my Friend Bofman, who compares them to Tortoifes, has certainly overdone ite

THEY have a Species of Ants in Guinea that do incredible Mischief : They will not only get into Beds, and force a Man to get up; but if we may believe them, they will feize upon a Sheep or Fowl, and devour it alive : That they will eat their Way through a thick Wooden Cheft in a Night's Time; and the Factors find it very difficult to fecure their Goods from them, and Gnats and Flies are the Plague of this and other hot Countries.

THEY have great Variety of Sea and Fifth. River-Fish, which are the principal Support of the Europeans, as well as of the Natives

GUINEA. Natives on the Coaft; for Flesh is neither Grampus or small Whale, the Sword-Fish, GUINEA. fo cheap, fo good, or so wholesome, as and the Dog-Fish, which are of no other their Fish: In their Seas, also, are the Use but to make Oil of.

CHAP. V.

Of the Produce of the Soil and Minerals.

Corn and Plants.

F **TROM** the Animals in Guinca, I proceed to give fome Account of their Vegetables : They have, in fome Places, Rice, Millet, Maize, or Indian Corn, in great Abundance; though there are other Parts of the Country, fo fubject to Floods, that the Soil bears little except Rice: They have also Yams and Potatoes, which ferve the Natives often inftead of Bread : And Sugar Canes grow to great Perfection, but are not much cultivated by the Natives; and the Europeans having no more Land than what lies about their Forts and Factories, do not think it worth their while to plant them.

THE Palm-Tree is of infinite Use to the Natives, as they draw Wine from the Tree, and prefs Oil from its Nuts: These abound more in *Guinea* than in any other Country. Here also is the Cocoa-Nut Tree; but they do not put it to the many Uses they do in the *Easl-Indies*, contenting themselves with drinking the Milk of the Cocoa when it is young, or eating the Nuts when they are ripe.

THE Body of the Palm-Tree, at full Growth, is about as thick as a Man's Body, and fix Feet in Height; but from the Trunk, its Branches fhoot upwards twenty Feet and more. The Leaves are an Ell long, and about two Inches broad, and terminate in a fharp Point, much like the Sedge that grows by the Side of Ponds; and these Branches the Natives frequently cover their Huts with. There are a great Variety of Palm-Trees, some of which are not of half the Thickness of others, and the Liquor drawn from them differs in Flavour and Strength.

WHEN they find the Tree old enough to yield a Quantity of Wine, they cut off all its Branches; and having let it ftand a

| few Days thus stripped of its Ornaments, they bore a Hole in the thickeft Part of the Trunk, in which having placed a hollow Reed or Pipe, the Wine ouzes through it into a Pot fet to receive the Liquor, but fo flowly, that they do not get above two Quarts in four and twenty Hours; but this it will do for twenty or thirty Days fucceffively, according to the Goodnefs of the Plant; and when it has almost done dropping, they make a Fire at the Bottom of it, which forces out fomething more: After which the Tree dries and is good for little; though in other Countries, where they content themfelves with drawing small Quantities, it is faid, a Tree will last feveral Year after it is tapped.

THE Guinea Pepper is found on the Grain Coaft, and grows on a Shrub, in long, flender, red Shells or Pods, feperated into four or five Divisions or Cells, and covered by a white Film : It grows alfo in fome Places like rank Grafs; and there is a fort of Pepper here, called Piemento, by us Spanish Pepper, which . grows likewife upon Shrubs of the Height of a Goofberry Bufh, in great Abundance : It is of two Sorts, great and fmall, both of them at first green, but afterwards red, and the larger inclines to black : The Fruit is hotter than common Pepper, especially the imall Sort. There is also a very ftrong Sort of finking Tobacco grows on this Coaft, which the Negroes fmoak; but fo offensive, that a European can scarce bear the Smell of it.

THEIR Timber-Trees grow to a pro-Forefl Trees digious Magnitude, and others are admired for their Beauty, and the fine Shade they afford in this hot Climate: Of the Bodies of fome of these Trees hollowed, their Canoes are made: There are others that have

TRAVELLER. The UNIVERSAL

GUINEA. have a very beautiful Grain, fireaked red and yellow, and clouded fit for Tables and Cabinets; and others, it is faid, fit for Masts and Yards: There is also the Capot-Tree, that bears a fort of Cotton.

Minerals.

found.

THEIR Minerals are those of Iron, Copper and Silver; but of Gold it does not appear there are any Mines opened: Gold, where In the rainy Scalon, the Water falling in Torrents from the Hills, walhes away the Earth; and fometimes Pieces of Rocks are undermined and come rolling down the Stream, which being thus removed, the Cavities where the Gold before lay concealed, are fometimes discovered, and large Pieces of this Mineral picked out of the Holes and Clefts of Rocks or Mountains; but much more is washed down in little Particles, no bigger than Sand, into the Rivers; the former being called Rock-Gold, and the other Gold-Duft; when the Rains abate, therefore, and the dry Scafon comes on, both Men and Women refort to all the little Streams, and gathering up the Sand in Heaps, put it into Trays and Tubs, where they wash it till all the Earth and Sand is washed, clean away; and if there be any Gold, its Weight fixes it at the Bottom of the Tub: This

they continue to do every Day from Morn- GUINEA. ing till Noon; fome of them, perhaps, finding the Value of fix or feven Shillings, others the Value of Six-pence, and a great many find nothing at all. But the Streams where the Gold is found; are generally at a Distance from the Sea; scarce any of it is to be met with on the Shore, or near the Mouth of the Rivers: Great Part of it comes feveral hundred Miles out of the Country, being brought down by the Negroes at the Seafon for Trading, when they expect Shipping upon the Coaft. The Mountain or Rock Gold, it is observed, touches better than the Duft; but then there are Abundance of fmall Stones that adhere to it, and occafion a great Lofs in the Melting; and, therefore the Factors chuse rather to purchase the Gold-Duft: As to the reft of their Minerals, I meet with no Account of them; but I must not forget their Salt, which is made Salt. by letting the Sea-Water into shallow Pans in the dry Seafon, till the Sun exhales the Water, and then the Salt, is left at the Bottom : They also make a great deal of Salt by boiling the Sea-Water, and furnish the Inland Countries with it.

CHAP. VI.

CHAP. VI.

Of their Trafick and Manufactures.

Trade of the F Guinea Coaft.

HE four principal Articles of their one End of the Guinea Coast to the other, Trafick, are, 1. Gold. 2. Slaves. taken in its largest Extent.

3. Elephant's Teeth ; and, 4. Drugs ; Guinea Grain and Pepper, Civit, Cardo-Red Wood.

Gold.

the Coaft called Guinea Proper; though feems we have taught them to mix Cop. there is Gold to be met with in other per, and other Ingredients of lefs Value, Places: The fame may be faid of the both with their Rock-Gold, and Gold-Tooth-Coaft and Slave-Coaft. There are Duft, and they are fuch exquisite Profimore of each to be had in the Districts cients, that they frequently cheat their that go under those Names; though fome Masters, who instructed them in the My-

THE European Merchants or Factors, under which last Article, I comprehend never go up into the Country to purchase Gold: But the trading Negroes come mums, Indigo, and Gums of feveral Kinds, down to the Forts and Factories, and on particularly, Gum-Tragant, Wax, and board the European Ships with it; and are by Christian Instruction, it is faid, become 1. GOLD is had chiefly on that Part of very tharp, or rather roguith Traders : It of every Species may be met with from thery : Some Pieces they cast fo artfully, that

CHAP. V.I.

UNIVERSAL TRAVELLER. The

GUINFA that quite round, of the Thickness of a Shilling, the Piece shall be pure Gold, and perhaps filled up with Copper or Iron : But the common false Mountain Gold is a Mixture of Silver, Copper, and a Proportion of Gold very high-coloured, which makes the Cheat not eafily difcernible; for being obliged to receive an infinite Number of little Pieces in a Pound, it is almost impossible to touch every one, and the Metal, looking fo well, is fcarce fufpected : They also tinge Powder of Coral fo artificially, that it is impoffible to diftinguish it any other Way than by the Weight : Of this also they make a Powder refembling Gold-Duft; but chiefly of the Filings of Copper, to which they give a very good Tincture; but all this falfe tinged Metal, in a Month or two, lofes its Luftre.

> THE Way the Factors take to diftinguish true Gold from falle, if it be in large Pieces, is to cut it through, which cafily difcovers what it is, and if the Pieces be fmall Mountain Gold, they lay them upon a Stone, and beat them with a Hammer; and as this is not practicable in Gold-Duft, they put the Duft into a Copper Bafon, winnowing and blowing 'it, by which the false Gold flies away, leaving the pure Gold behind. The Value of Gold brought from the Guinea Coaft, one Year with another, by all the European Nations that trade thither, is supposed to amount to the Value of 300,000 Pounds and upwards; of which the English may import one Third, the Dutch another, and the French, Portuguese and Prussians, another Third.

Slave Trade.

THE Slave-Trade is carried on in much the fame Manner the Gold-Trade is : The Negro Factors and Merchants come down to the Coast with their Slaves, agree with the Europeans for the Price of them, and the Price of the Goods they are to take in Exchange, and a Ship is foon dispatched if they act fairly. But if a Merchant delivers any Part of his Goods before he has his Slaves, they will make him wait a great while for them, and fometimes not bring them at all, unless the European Factor finds fome Way to make Reprifals : And VOL. II. Nº 84.

yet it is found neceffary to truft these Ped- GUINEA. ple; for as they trade with other Nations beyond them, and have not always Effects to purchase Slaves, they have no Way of getting them, fometimes, unlefs they can be credited with Goods to go to Market with, and exchange for Slaves in the Inland Country. As Guinea has a Multitude of petty Sovereigns, who are frequently at Wars with each other, the Slaves are fuch as are generally taken in thefe Wars, not only Men, but Women and Children; for where they invade a Country with any Succefs, they carry all the Inhabitants into Captivity. There are, alfo, a great many others, who are made Slaves for Debt, or for fome Mildemeanour, and not only the Debtor, or Criminal himfelf lofes his Liberty, but oftentimes his whole Family, and all that are related to him : And it is faid, People fell even their Wives and Children, where they have offended them, while others leffen their Families under an Apprehenfion that they shall not be able to maintain them; and if a Famine, or great Scarcity happens, they will fell themfelves to one another for Bread : It is reported, that one of the petty Princes upon this Coaft, on fome small Difgust, fold a Score of his Wives to a Captain of a Ship at once, parting with them with as little Reluctance, as a Grazier does with a Score of Sheep: And, in Times of full Peace nothing is more common than for the Negroes of one Nation to steal those of another, and fell them to the Europeans. There have been Instances, also, of Children felling their Fathers and Mothers, when they have been weary of them, and wanted to enjoy what they had. These are the various Ways by which the unhappy Negroes are frequently reduced from flourishing Circumstances to a State of Slavery, and brought down to the Coaft to be fold to the Merchants of Europe.

THE first Business, after a Ship arrives upon the Coast to trade for Slaves, is, to pay the Duties, and make a Present to the King or Governor of that Part of the Country, for Leave to trade : Then the King's Slaves are to be taken off at almost what 5 A

370 GUINEA.

what Price he pleafes to fet upon them, before the Merchant is permitted to deal with his Subjects. When the Price is agreed on, the European Surgeon views all the Slaves naked, Men, Women and Children ; and the grown Men, that are supposed to be above thirty-five Years of Age, are usually excepted to, as are all that have any Lamencis, or other Defects, those whose Sight fails them, and fuch as have the Venereal Difeafe, or any other Distemper that is not easily cured; and even the Lofs of a Tooth is fometimes made an Objection. The Infirm being fet afide, the reft are branded with a hot Iron by the Merchant, to diffinguish them, and locked up in fome Prifon, till they can be fent on Board; for the Europeans have no Forts or Factories, in many Places where they meet with the greatest Number of Slaves. The Price of an able-bodied Man may be about five Pounds, the Woman a fifth Part lefs, and the Children in Proportion to their respective Ages: When they are fent on Ship-Board, their former Makers ftrip them of every Rag, fo that the Merchant receives them all perfectly naked; and thus they generally remain till they come to America; though as they are packed close together, 600 or 700 in a Ship, Cold is the least of their Hardships. The Decks are divided fo that they arc forced to lie, or fit double, on the hard Boards, all the Voyage; and all the Men are loaded with Irons, many Attempts having been made, by the Slaves on Board, to kill the Ship's Crew, and run the Ship aground; in which fome of them have fucceeded : Others have jumped over Board, rather trufting to the Mercy of the Sea, than their White Masters, from an Apprehenfion, as our Sailors fuggest, that they are to be fatted for Slaughter, and devoured by White Men. But there feems to be -Reafon enough for their attempting to escape, without any fuch Apprehension. To be casried away from their Country, laid in Irons, and crowded together in difmal dark Holes, where they have not Room to stand, or fit upright, may very well put them upon attempting to efcape, if they had no other Views, than the relouing themselves from these barbarous

Masters, in whose Service they cannot but GUINEA. expect to live very miscrably, when they find themselves so hardly used at first. No Wonder, therefore, that many of them chuse to hazard their Lives, by endeavouring to escape, when Life, in such Circumstances, is more to be dreaded than Death itself; and this is surely such a Trafick as can never be justified or defended.

OUR English Factors are far from defiring their Slaves to become Christians, left they should understand that our Religion teaches us to do as we would be done by; and thereupon they should expect to be dealt with like Men, who have the same God, the same great Lord and Master.

IVORY may be had in fmall Quantities The Ivory I'rade. from one end of the Guinea Coast to the other; but is met with chiefly in that Part of the Country that has obtained the Name of the Tooth Coaft; and probably Abundance of Teeth are brought fome Hundreds of Miles out of the Country : There are large Plains, it is faid, where Teeth are found in great Plenty, which either belonged to Elephants who died naturally, or were killed by People who did not know the Use of their Teeth; though some have conjectured they fhed their Teeth and renew them again; which if they do, it must be at a very advanced Age; for a full grown Tooth or Tufh (of which they have but two that grow out of their Jaws, and turn up like a Horn) weighs fometimes upwards of 100 Weight, and ordinarily fifty or fixty Pounds: But whether they fhed their Teeth or not, and to what Age these monstrous Animals live, is very uncertain; all that we know of their Age is, that in India, where they tame Elephants, and use them for travelling, and in their Wars, they live to a very great Age; having continued in fome Families for feveral Generations, and the Proprietors only know, that their Fathers and Grandfathers were possessed of them.

THE last Article of Trade is the Guinea Guinea Pep-Pepper, Wax and Drugs, which are had Drugs. chiefly upon the Grain Coast; but what Quantity of these, or of Teeth, are brought from Guinea, is uncertain : Only a late Writer computes, that the English, Dutch, French, 4 Danes,

CHAP. VI.

UNIVERSAL The TRAVELLER.

A Calculation Europe to Africa, in the whole, about of the Value the Value of 200,000 Pounds in Goods; of the Guinca and that they bring from thence annually Trade. in Gold, Slaves, Ivory, Pepper, and Drugs, the Natives. the Value of 3,000,000; and that the Portuguese are poffessed of fuch vast Territories and Tracts of Land upon the Eaftern as well as the Western Coast of Africa, that they trade for as much as all the reft of the European Nations put together, in Slaves and Teeth. THE Goods, which the Europeans carry

Goods ex. ported to Guinea.

CHAP, VI.

to Africa, and barter for Gold, Slaves, and the reft of the Commodities above mentioned, are chiefly thefe, viz. Callicoes, Cottons, Linen and Woollen Stuffs, Serges, Perpetuanas, wrought Iron, Pewter and Brafs; fuch as Swords, Knives, Hatchets, Nails, Hammers, Pewter-Difnes, Plates, Pots and Cups, Brafs-Pots, Kettles, and other Houshold Utenfils; Fire-Arms, Powder, Shot, Brass and Glass-Toys, Beads, Bugles and Cowries, or Blackamoors Teeth, with Brandy, Spirits and Tobacco. The Brass Ware, it is faid, the Negroes are infinitely fond of, and will purchase almost at any Rate; and wrought Pewter, Iron and Lead, are good Articles. There are great Quantities of Powder, Shot, Arms, Cloathing, Liquor and Furniture alfo fent from Europe annually, for the Use of the European Forts and Factories there.

GUINEA. Danes and Brandenburghers, export from

Artificers in Guinea.

As to their Manufactures, every Tribe or Family, almost, make their own Tools, Inftruments and Utenfils: They are all Smiths, Carpenters, and Masons, building their own Houses, or Huts, with Wood and Clay, and thatching with Reeds, or Palmeto Branches: They also make their own Arms; fuch as Darts, Arrows, Lances and Broad-Swords ; but their Fire-Arms, Gunpowder and Bullers, they purchafe of the Europeans : They also make their Instruments of Husbandry, and feveral Houshold Utenfils. It is with a furprizing Dexterity they form and polifh their Swords and Heads of Darts and Spears, considering the few poor Tools they work with : Their Anvil is only a flat Stone; and, till the Europeans taught make their Cloaths and Mats, brew their

supplied the Place of them : But their GUINEA. Smiths Bellows, it feems, have three Pipes or Snouts, which blow up a Fire very fuddenly, and are faid to be an Invention of

THE Watermen and Fishermen are Fishermen. but one Tribe, and are very numerous upon the Coast; 800, or perhaps 1000 of them, going out a fishing at once : They have Hoops, Harping-Irons and Nets, and all the Implements that European Fishermen ule; and every Canoe, or Boat, is but one Piece, made out of the Body of fome large Tree; the largest thirty Feet long, and fix broad : These the Europeans hire to carry their Merchandize to and from their Ships, and along the Coast from one Factory to another; but they have a leffer Sort, they use in fishing. Their Canoes, according to their Size, are rowed by two, three, feven, nine, eleven, and fometimes fifteen Watermen; for where there are more than two, you have always an odd Number, becaufe one of them fteers the Boat. Instead of Oars, they row with an Instrument fashioned like one of our Shovels, with which they push themselves . along, looking the fame Way they row, and move exceeding fwift; and as these Boats are only a large Piece of Timber fcooped hollow, there is no finking them; for, if they are overfet, and turned Bottom upwards, as they frequently are, by the great Surf and fwelling Seas upon this Coaft, still the Veffel floats upon the Waves; and the Watermen, fwimming like fo many Spaniels, turn their Canoes, and get into them again, arriving fafe afhore, frequently when the Europeans they carry, and all their Goods are loft.

As the Negroes have two Harvests in the Their Hule Year, great Part of their Time is taken up in digging, planting Rice, and fowing Millet and Maize, or Indian Corn, and planting Yams and Potatoes; but the Hufbandry is left almost entirely to the Women : And, except their Fisheries, their Carpenters and Smiths Work, the Women go through the Drudgery of every thing : Their Managed by Wives dig up the Ground, fow, plant, them the Use of Hammers, another Stone Beer, and drefs their Food ; while the Hufband

Husband loiters away his Time, and does for Gold, and made very advantageous Reof the Family; fo that the more Wives a Man has, the richer he is in Guinea, and the easier his Circumstances are : And some of the Negroes on the Coast, it is faid, make Money of their Wives, by letting them out to others that can pay for their Favours. They make but little Diftinction between their Wives and their Slaves.

Some Parts of the Country produce only Rice, and others only Millet: But the Soil yields them fuch plentiful Crops, that they need never have a Scarcity, if they were not the most improvident People in the World; they never lay up any Stores. When they have a plentiful Crop of Rice, the European Shipping fometimes take it off their Hands, and before the next Harvest they are starving: They feldom confider what they shall want themselves, when they meet with a good Market for their Grain, infomuch, that they have been obliged to feil their Wives, Children, and Slaves, to the Europeans for Food, or they would have been starved; and this in Years when they have had plentiful Crops.

Home-Trade of the Negrocs.

As to the Traffick of the Negroes among themfelves, it confifts either in carrying the Corn and other Produce of the respective Maritime Countries, from one Place to another along the Coaft, in their large Canoes, as there happens to be a Demand for it; or in bartering and exchanging Goods with one another on Shore. Those near the Coast exchange the Merchandize they get of the Europeans, with those of the most distant Countries, for Gold, Slaves, and Elephants Teeth, which Foreigners take off their Hands, furnishing them with new Supplies of European Goods; and with these they go to Market in the inland Countries again.

The Beginring of the Trade.

THE Portuguese were the first that difcovered the South-West Shores of Africa in the fixteenth Century, as has been related already, and having enjoyed the Trade thither, without a Rival, for 100 Years, the English, in the fixteenth Century, fent feveral Ships to the Coast of Guinea, where, in Imitation of the Portuguese, they ex-

GUINEA. fcarce any one Thing towards the Support turns : But the Portuguefe building Forts upon the Coaft, and keeping the Natives in a Sort of Subjection, that they could not trade with Freedom with any other People, the Negroes invited the English to fettle among them; and, for fome finall Confideration, affigned them Places to crect Forts and Factories upon, that they might be able to protect their own Trade as well as that of the Natives, from the Infults and Encroachments of the Portuguese; and the Dutch falling upon the Portuguese Settlements about the fame Time, deprived them of their Capital Fort of Elmina, and, at length, drove them from all their Settlements on the Gold Coaft.

> SINCE the African Trade has been laid open, it has vaftly increased : If the Englifb traded for 5000 or 6000 Slaves upon this Coaft, when the feparate Traders were excluded, it was no fooner laid open, but (according to Gee) they traded for 30,000 or 40,000, and fo in Proportion in other Articles. But there were fome Gentlemen not only for supporting that Company, and the Settlements on the Gold Coaft, but for fending fuch a Force thither, as might make us Masters of the Country, and possesfors of the Gold Mines. They observed also, that this being about the fame Latitude as the Islands where the Cloves, Nutmegs, and Cinnamon grow, in the East-Indies, all those Spices might be propagated here.

BUT, as to our possessing and monopo- On the Prolizng the Gold of Guinea, I doubt this ject of polwould require a greater Force than ever Gold Mines. it will be thought proper to fend thither : For not only the Natives, who look upon those Mountains as facred, and therefore never pretend to break into them, would unanimoufly oppose fuch an Attempt; but would be joined by the Dutch, and the reft of the European Nations, who have Forts there, it being their mutual Interest to prevent fuch a Monopoly. We fee those who were about to attempt fomething of this Nature in the Reign of King Charles II. found they should meet with such Oppofition both from the European Nations, and the Natives, that they thought fit to defift, changed Toys and Trifles with the Negroes and laid afide the Project : And after all

iţ

CHAP. VI.

372

GUINEA.

CHAP. VII.

The UNIVERSAL TRAVELLER.

GUINEA. it is a Question whether there be any fuch On planting the fine Spices here.

Mines here, or any where elfe. As to planting the fine Spices here, I very much Queftion whether Cloves or Nutmegs could be transplanted: We have no Instance of their growing any where but in the East-Indies, where they were first found : The Cinnamon, indeed, has been transplanted from Ccylon, and will thrive here. But, as it will probably grow in other Parts of Africa, as well as on the Gold Coaft, it would be better to make the Experiment in some other Part of Africa, where such a Plantation would be less liable to be difputed : And, after all, I am afraid the Cinnamon would degenerate on being tranfplanted. The Tree might appear as well to the Eye; but the Spice, poffibly, would

not be fo good : For there are a great many GUINEA. Cinnamon-Trees upon the Coaft of Malabar, very near Ceylon, where the best Cinnamon grows, and the Trees feem to flourish as well as in that Island; and yet it is but a bastard Cinnamon they produce, and never used where that of Ceylon can be had: And as for transplanting Tea and Coffee thither, which the fame Gentlemen propose, there is yet no Instance of Tea growing any where, but in China and Japan: Coffee, indeed, the Dutch have raised in Batavia; but, I am informed, it is not comparable to that of Arabia. All which being duly weighed, I believe the Britifb Court will never facrifice the Lives of fo many Men, as fuch an Acquifition must cost, upon such romantic Views.

373

СНАР. VII.

Of their Government.

The Princes and States of Guinea.

IN Guinca there are fome Sovereign Princes, whole Dominions are very extensive, Monarchs rich, powerful, and arbitrary; limited by no Laws, or any other Restraints: And there are a Multitude of others, to whom the Dutch, and other Europeans, have given the Name of Kings, whole Dominions do not exceed the Bounds of an English Parish, and whofe Power and Revenues are proportionably mean. But the latter feem to me to be no more than particular Clans or Tribes, whole Chiefs are permitted to bear fome Refemblance to Princes, to administer Justice in their respective Districts, and make War upon one another, when they apprehend themfelves injured by any Neighbour. But these are, in Reality, all subject to fome of the fuperior Monarchs firft mentioned, and no better than their Vaffals, obliged to attend them in their Wars, to quarter their Soldiers, and to fubmit to fuch Duties and Impositions as are impofed upon them. We find, indeed, the Dutch Factors on this Coaft, boafting that they are fometimes ferved by the Sons of Vol. II. Nº 84.

Quality of Footmen: But they might as well be proud of being ferved by the Son of a Petty Constable. The Vanity of the Dutch may eafily be perceived, when they give themfelves these Airs, as well as the Hatred and Contempt they have for all Kings. One Reason of their denominating every little Officer a King, is to fhew that the High and Mighty Brutes have Kings fubject to them. They formerly brought fome fuch Petty-Princes from the East-Indies, and confined them in a barren Island near the Cape, were they were forced to work, and make Lime for the Dutch India Company, who, in Derifion of Kings, gave this wretched Place the Name of King-Island; and, I do not doubt but they would ferve all the Monarchs upon Earth in the fame Manner, if they had them in their Power; though if it be true, that the fame Word in the Negro Language fignifies a King, and the Governor of a Village of twenty Huts, they have the more Colour for giving the Title of Kings to both. But the Dutch relate farther, that there are fome Republicks on Kings, and retain them in their Pay, in the the Guinea Coast like theirs in Holland, and 5 B particularly

CHAP. VII.

GUINEA. particularly two, near their Capital Fort of Las Minas or D'Elmina : But of thefe I shall treat, after I have shewn in what State the great Monarchs on this Coaft live; and particularly, the King of Fidab, or Whidah. This Prince, in the Words of one of the Datch Factors, is feared and reverenced by his Subjects 2s a Demi-God, who always appear in his Presence, either kneeling, or prostrate on the Ground: When they attend him in the Morning, they proftrate themselves before the Gate of his Palace, kifs the Earth three Times, and clapping their Hands together, ufe fome Expressions that look more like the Adoration of fome Deity, than Compliments paid to an earthly Prince; and they even tremble at the Sight of him: He has his Viceroys, Governors, Generals, and other Officers, as European Princes have, of whom, he constantly maintains 4000 or 5000 with Meat and Drink; fome of whom frequently are permitted to eat in his Prefence. But no Perfon whatever is permitted to fee his Majesty eat, or to know in what Part of the Palace he fleeps, unless his Wives, of whom the King feldom has less than 1000. These contihually furround him : They are his Life-Guards, and frequently fent on his Embaffies, and employed in executing fuch Commands and Sentences as feem much more proper for Men; as to punish Criminals, pull down their Houfes, and the like. Bosman relates, that a little before his Arrival at Whidah, a Negro Officer of his Acquaintance having been unjustly accufed to the King, Orders were isfued to demolish his House, and destroy all that he had: Of which the Man having received fome Notice, when a Detachment of 200 or 300 of the King's Wives came to execute the Sentence, they found him placed near a Heap of Gunpowder, with a lighted Match in his Hand, profeffing his Innocence, but threatning to blow both them and himfelf up, if they did not give him Time to represent his Case to the King; which being agreed to, he had the good Fortune to convince his Fidaian Majesty of his Innocence, and to get the Sentence reverfed.

WHEN the King goes abroad alfo, GUINEA. 500 or 600 of his Wives run before him, or attend him; he has not, it is faid, a fingle Man in his Train; but he fpends the greatest Part of his Time at Home in his Palace, administring Justice to his Subjects, and transacting Affairs of State, or conversing with the European Factors or Merchants, who find him, ufually, in a stately Hall of Audience, richly habited in Gold and Silver Stuffs : His Wives, alfo, when they attend him, are richly cloathed and adorned with Gold, Coral, and glittering Trifles, especially their Hair; and though the King never eats before Company, it is faid he will drink very plentifully both with the Europeans and his own Subjects.

THE chief Magistrates under the King, Their Nobiare the Cabiceros, whom he confults in hy. State Affairs, and concerning Peace and War; and by these, he usually administers Justice to the People. Travellers make two Classes of Nobility in every Government in Guinea : ' 1. The . Cabiceros last mentioned, who are the Grandees of every Kingdom or State. 2. The inferior Nobility, an Order of Knights, who being possessed of confiderable Fortunes, either by Defcent or Purchafe, and having obtained fome Reputation in their refpective Countries, are allowed to have feven Trumpets, or hollow Elephants Teeth, founded before them, when they go abroad.

THOUGH there be no written Laws in Laws. Guinea, they have particular Punishments appropriated to certain Crimes by Custom. Murder is usually punished with Death, if the Person killed was a Free-Man; but for the Murder of a Slave, a Fine only is exacted. Adultery is also punished with Death, where it is committed with any of the King's Wives, or the Wise of a Great Man.

THIEVERY is usually punished by a heavy Fine, and the Reftitution of the ftolen Goods; and if the Offender has nothing to pay, he is either punished with Death, or becomes a Slave to the injured Person: And so in Debt, where the Party is insolvent, himself, his Wife and Children are liable

